

FADE to BLACK

www.jimmychurchradio.com

1
00:00:05,670 --> 00:00:02,470
listening to fade to black with your

2
00:00:08,310 --> 00:00:05,680
host jimmy church on the dark matter

3
00:00:09,830 --> 00:00:08,320
radio network

4
00:00:11,509 --> 00:00:09,840
don't run and hide

5
00:00:13,910 --> 00:00:11,519
don't be afraid

6
00:00:16,550 --> 00:00:13,920
don't turn away any longer

7
00:00:19,189 --> 00:00:16,560
the truth will set you free

8
00:00:22,550 --> 00:00:19,199
and now your host the captain of

9
00:00:24,790 --> 00:00:22,560
conspiracy the prince of paranormal

10
00:00:25,750 --> 00:00:24,800
this ain't your daddy's radio network

11
00:00:41,190 --> 00:00:25,760
show

12
00:00:46,549 --> 00:00:44,950
alright here we go

13
00:00:49,670 --> 00:00:46,559

friday

14

00:00:49,680 --> 00:00:54,389

fade to black

15

00:00:56,790 --> 00:00:55,510

all right

16

00:00:58,950 --> 00:00:56,800

settled in

17

00:01:02,069 --> 00:00:58,960

lights are off

18

00:01:06,310 --> 00:01:02,079

and it's april 11th 99 days into the new

19

00:01:10,830 --> 00:01:08,149

as always we are live from the jp

20

00:01:12,630 --> 00:01:10,840

motorsports studios right here in sunny

21

00:01:16,630 --> 00:01:12,640

hot

22

00:01:21,190 --> 00:01:18,630

for kjcr and the dark matter radio

23

00:01:23,270 --> 00:01:21,200

network i am your host jimmy church

24

00:01:26,230 --> 00:01:23,280

welcome to everyone listening around the

25

00:01:28,070 --> 00:01:26,240

world

26

00:01:29,830 --> 00:01:28,080

start off the show the same way every

27

00:01:32,950 --> 00:01:29,840

night

28

00:01:35,190 --> 00:01:32,960

with a big salute to the proud men and

29

00:01:36,550 --> 00:01:35,200

women in uniform

30

00:01:38,069 --> 00:01:36,560

all around the world fighting the good

31

00:01:39,910 --> 00:01:38,079

fight for us

32

00:01:42,550 --> 00:01:39,920

without them there is no me there is no

33

00:01:45,030 --> 00:01:42,560

you there is no us and you couldn't hear

34

00:01:48,469 --> 00:01:45,040

me right now

35

00:01:48,479 --> 00:01:51,830

and i do mean it

36

00:01:57,350 --> 00:01:52,870

all right

37

00:02:00,870 --> 00:01:58,469

actor

38

00:02:03,590 --> 00:02:00,880

director

39

00:02:06,870 --> 00:02:03,600

vincent gallo

40

00:02:09,109 --> 00:02:06,880

53 years old today

41

00:02:11,510 --> 00:02:09,119

and by far

42

00:02:17,190 --> 00:02:11,520

by a long ways

43

00:02:20,070 --> 00:02:18,229

we were

44

00:02:21,270 --> 00:02:20,080

talking

45

00:02:23,589 --> 00:02:21,280

a couple of months ago one of the

46

00:02:25,670 --> 00:02:23,599

production meetings here

47

00:02:27,910 --> 00:02:25,680

at uh fade to black

48

00:02:30,070 --> 00:02:27,920

we wanted to do a parody so you know

49

00:02:31,830 --> 00:02:30,080

what i'm letting

50

00:02:33,830 --> 00:02:31,840

the staff here know

51
00:02:35,509 --> 00:02:33,840
because they're listening

52
00:02:37,430 --> 00:02:35,519
we got to get that parody done and the

53
00:02:39,990 --> 00:02:37,440
parody is this

54
00:02:42,150 --> 00:02:40,000
vincent gallo in buffalo 66 is one of

55
00:02:43,750 --> 00:02:42,160
the best scenes in cinema it's a great

56
00:02:45,670 --> 00:02:43,760
movie by the way and if you haven't seen

57
00:02:48,470 --> 00:02:45,680
it you need to check it out it is

58
00:02:52,390 --> 00:02:48,480
unbelievably great

59
00:02:54,229 --> 00:02:52,400
he does the scene where he is

60
00:02:57,270 --> 00:02:54,239
kidnapping

61
00:02:59,830 --> 00:02:57,280
uh i think it's christina richie

62
00:03:00,869 --> 00:02:59,840
kidnapping her and

63
00:03:02,309 --> 00:03:00,879

and

64

00:03:05,750 --> 00:03:02,319

he's in a car

65

00:03:07,750 --> 00:03:05,760

and he says she's got a stick shift

66

00:03:10,710 --> 00:03:07,760

and he can't drive a stick shift and he

67

00:03:13,750 --> 00:03:10,720

says this line i am use

68

00:03:16,229 --> 00:03:13,760

to luxury cars

69

00:03:18,630 --> 00:03:16,239

cars that shift

70

00:03:19,990 --> 00:03:18,640

themselves

71

00:03:22,070 --> 00:03:20,000

now what does that have to do with fade

72

00:03:23,589 --> 00:03:22,080

to black

73

00:03:25,750 --> 00:03:23,599

well

74

00:03:27,670 --> 00:03:25,760

the parody is

75

00:03:32,229 --> 00:03:27,680

i want to show

76

00:03:38,149 --> 00:03:34,630

all right all right

77

00:03:40,070 --> 00:03:38,159

uh host of top gear jeremy clarkson and

78

00:03:44,710 --> 00:03:40,080

if you don't watch that show you should

79

00:03:47,190 --> 00:03:44,720

because it is fantastic jeremy clarkson

80

00:03:48,710 --> 00:03:47,200

you know i am an anglophile jane uh

81

00:03:55,270 --> 00:03:48,720

jeremy

82

00:03:56,710 --> 00:03:55,280

and check this out

83

00:04:01,110 --> 00:03:56,720

oliver rydell

84

00:04:02,949 --> 00:04:01,120

bassist for the band ramstein

85

00:04:05,110 --> 00:04:02,959

43 years old

86

00:04:06,869 --> 00:04:05,120

love ramstein

87

00:04:09,589 --> 00:04:06,879

and again

88

00:04:11,190 --> 00:04:09,599

those birthdays are clues to my dark

89

00:04:12,550 --> 00:04:11,200

twisted mind

90

00:04:15,509 --> 00:04:12,560

if you start putting all of the stuff

91

00:04:18,150 --> 00:04:15,519

together eventually you'll figure me out

92

00:04:19,749 --> 00:04:18,160

love ramstein follow us on twitter at

93

00:04:21,990 --> 00:04:19,759

jchurchradio

94

00:04:24,629 --> 00:04:22,000

twitter is active tonight it's open it

95

00:04:26,550 --> 00:04:24,639

is in front of me

96

00:04:28,150 --> 00:04:26,560

you want to get to me directly during

97

00:04:31,350 --> 00:04:28,160

the show do it through twitter if you

98

00:04:34,070 --> 00:04:31,360

want to bypass the producers

99

00:04:35,670 --> 00:04:34,080

email me jimmy jimmychurchradio.com you

100

00:04:37,430 --> 00:04:35,680

know what to do

101
00:04:40,310 --> 00:04:37,440
those go to the producers first before

102
00:04:44,230 --> 00:04:42,469
jimmy jimmychurchradio.com tonight we're

103
00:04:45,990 --> 00:04:44,240
gonna have open lines

104
00:04:48,790 --> 00:04:46,000
three two three eight two five fifty

105
00:04:50,629 --> 00:04:48,800
forty five our guest tonight is annie

106
00:04:53,270 --> 00:04:50,639
jacobson

107
00:04:56,469 --> 00:04:53,280
and uh she's got two books out two

108
00:04:58,950 --> 00:04:56,479
fabulous books area 51 and operation

109
00:05:01,270 --> 00:04:58,960
paperclip i was talking to annie before

110
00:05:04,230 --> 00:05:01,280
the show tonight and she said i want to

111
00:05:05,909 --> 00:05:04,240
take some calls so

112
00:05:07,990 --> 00:05:05,919
you want to talk to annie two

113
00:05:11,110 --> 00:05:08,000

controversial books

114

00:05:13,749 --> 00:05:11,120

and a new tv series uh three two three

115

00:05:15,590 --> 00:05:13,759

eight two five fifty forty five

116

00:05:17,590 --> 00:05:15,600

the first half of the interview oh you

117

00:05:20,230 --> 00:05:17,600

know what we'll talk about that in a

118

00:05:22,790 --> 00:05:20,240

little bit uh but anyway email jimmy

119

00:05:26,390 --> 00:05:22,800

jimmychurchradio.com

120

00:05:27,909 --> 00:05:26,400

and uh that's about it for now let me

121

00:05:28,950 --> 00:05:27,919

think

122

00:05:31,110 --> 00:05:28,960

uh

123

00:05:33,189 --> 00:05:31,120

what else do we have going on oh oh oh

124

00:05:35,350 --> 00:05:33,199

oh oh oh

125

00:05:37,189 --> 00:05:35,360

we have the link

126
00:05:38,350 --> 00:05:37,199
to the youtube video

127
00:05:42,790 --> 00:05:38,360
up on

128
00:05:46,390 --> 00:05:42,800
jimmychurchradio.com for nancy talbot

129
00:05:48,710 --> 00:05:46,400
and i watched it today

130
00:05:50,790 --> 00:05:48,720
and so go to jimmychurchradio.com scroll

131
00:05:53,350 --> 00:05:50,800
down on the front page

132
00:05:55,830 --> 00:05:53,360
and the link is there and what it is for

133
00:05:57,270 --> 00:05:55,840
her new crop circle uh stuff that's

134
00:06:00,230 --> 00:05:57,280
going on down and

135
00:06:03,350 --> 00:06:00,240
that's going down now in holland

136
00:06:05,350 --> 00:06:03,360
is an aerial view

137
00:06:06,870 --> 00:06:05,360
uh i don't know how they took the shot

138
00:06:09,350 --> 00:06:06,880

it must have been well it's got to be a

139

00:06:12,790 --> 00:06:09,360

helicopter i guess

140

00:06:15,029 --> 00:06:12,800

uh but check it out it's pretty cool and

141

00:06:17,670 --> 00:06:15,039

nancy says

142

00:06:19,350 --> 00:06:17,680

that robert says

143

00:06:21,909 --> 00:06:19,360

robert van der brook

144

00:06:26,070 --> 00:06:21,919

that if you watch the video

145

00:06:29,749 --> 00:06:26,080

you will have a moment of clarity

146

00:06:31,670 --> 00:06:29,759

it will it'll it's going to jump through

147

00:06:33,590 --> 00:06:31,680

the ionosphere

148

00:06:36,550 --> 00:06:33,600

and get to you

149

00:06:38,309 --> 00:06:36,560

now check it out i did it today

150

00:06:39,830 --> 00:06:38,319

and i think

151

00:06:42,510 --> 00:06:39,840

i got there

152

00:06:44,309 --> 00:06:42,520

so check out the video it's pretty cool

153

00:06:46,150 --> 00:06:44,319

jimmychurchradio.com scroll down it's

154

00:06:48,950 --> 00:06:46,160

above the galleries it's on the right

155

00:06:50,230 --> 00:06:48,960

side it doesn't have its own spot

156

00:06:52,550 --> 00:06:50,240

it's uh

157

00:06:55,430 --> 00:06:52,560

below the advertisements you can find it

158

00:07:00,830 --> 00:06:55,440

and it says right there crop circle

159

00:07:05,589 --> 00:07:03,029

consciousness and uh if you know where

160

00:07:08,469 --> 00:07:05,599

that came from

161

00:07:09,510 --> 00:07:08,479

that was uh caddyshack okay

162

00:07:12,309 --> 00:07:09,520

all right

163

00:07:14,230 --> 00:07:12,319

uh let's get the show going we've got a

164

00:07:17,670 --> 00:07:14,240

lot to cover tonight

165

00:07:19,350 --> 00:07:17,680

i would uh encourage everybody

166

00:07:21,990 --> 00:07:19,360

to go and look at the galleries that we

167

00:07:23,670 --> 00:07:22,000

have posted for annie so you can do that

168

00:07:26,070 --> 00:07:23,680

in advance

169

00:07:28,309 --> 00:07:26,080

but we will be discussing tonight her

170

00:07:31,430 --> 00:07:28,319

new series

171

00:07:33,909 --> 00:07:31,440

chris carter x-files

172

00:07:36,150 --> 00:07:33,919

the series is going to be called area 51

173

00:07:38,070 --> 00:07:36,160

on amc

174

00:07:40,230 --> 00:07:38,080

they are shooting it now and we're also

175

00:07:43,670 --> 00:07:40,240

going to talk about her new book

176

00:07:45,909 --> 00:07:43,680

operation paperclip

177

00:07:48,469 --> 00:07:45,919

so with that don't touch that mouse get

178

00:07:51,110 --> 00:07:48,479

twitter going

179

00:07:52,950 --> 00:07:51,120

at j church radio get the emails going

180

00:07:54,950 --> 00:07:52,960

and we will open up the phone lines

181

00:07:57,110 --> 00:07:54,960

three two three eight two five fifty

182

00:07:58,710 --> 00:07:57,120

forty five i'm your host jimmy church

183

00:08:13,110 --> 00:07:58,720

this is fade to black i'll be back right

184

00:08:20,469 --> 00:08:15,430

you're listening to jimmy church fade to

185

00:08:23,350 --> 00:08:22,469

what's up revolutionaries it's me jimmy

186

00:08:26,790 --> 00:08:23,360

church

187

00:08:30,070 --> 00:08:26,800

do you have an irs or state tax issue

188

00:08:31,189 --> 00:08:30,080

well i did and i called national tax

189

00:08:35,110 --> 00:08:31,199

experts

190

00:08:38,070 --> 00:08:35,120

my problems were fixed done fini and man

191

00:08:40,870 --> 00:08:38,080

i gotta tell you it was a relief

192

00:08:43,190 --> 00:08:40,880

national tax experts are recognized tax

193

00:08:45,269 --> 00:08:43,200

office that services clients in all 50

194

00:08:47,350 --> 00:08:45,279

states it doesn't matter where you live

195

00:08:49,590 --> 00:08:47,360

give them a call i'm telling you they

196

00:08:51,430 --> 00:08:49,600

take the time to understand each and

197

00:08:54,150 --> 00:08:51,440

every client's individual financial

198

00:08:55,829 --> 00:08:54,160

status as well as their financial goals

199

00:08:57,829 --> 00:08:55,839

and that's exactly what you need my

200

00:09:00,790 --> 00:08:57,839

brother when you're taking on the evil 3

201
00:09:05,110 --> 00:09:00,800
letter so seriously give them a call

202
00:09:09,350 --> 00:09:07,030
again

203
00:09:11,910 --> 00:09:09,360
seven nine 1-877-999 nine five four four

204
00:09:15,509 --> 00:09:11,920
four or go check out their website dub

205
00:09:17,670 --> 00:09:15,519
dub dub nat tax experts dot com that's

206
00:09:20,710 --> 00:09:17,680
n-a-t-t-a-x

207
00:09:48,150 --> 00:09:23,190
dot com tell him jimmy sent you

208
00:09:51,670 --> 00:09:49,509
yeah yeah yeah

209
00:09:53,910 --> 00:09:51,680
all right fade to black

210
00:09:57,110 --> 00:09:53,920
kjcr

211
00:09:59,670 --> 00:09:57,120
on the dark matter radio network

212
00:10:01,590 --> 00:09:59,680
i'm your host jimmy church now

213
00:10:03,269 --> 00:10:01,600

check this out

214

00:10:05,509 --> 00:10:03,279

next week

215

00:10:12,710 --> 00:10:05,519

what do i do

216

00:10:18,470 --> 00:10:12,720

it's 10 o'clock 10 30 get home eat of

217

00:10:21,190 --> 00:10:19,750

what do i do

218

00:10:24,870 --> 00:10:21,200

well

219

00:10:28,949 --> 00:10:26,550

to the behest of my wife one of my

220

00:10:30,710 --> 00:10:28,959

favorite things to do is i

221

00:10:35,670 --> 00:10:30,720

scan the web

222

00:10:37,350 --> 00:10:35,680

for really cool offbeat radio shows and

223

00:10:38,310 --> 00:10:37,360

podcasts

224

00:10:42,790 --> 00:10:38,320

and

225

00:10:44,310 --> 00:10:42,800

to

226

00:10:45,350 --> 00:10:44,320

get

227

00:10:46,470 --> 00:10:45,360

ah

228

00:10:50,949 --> 00:10:46,480

shows about

229

00:10:52,710 --> 00:10:50,959

uh

230

00:10:54,710 --> 00:10:52,720

and i want to say this correctly to

231

00:10:55,590 --> 00:10:54,720

everybody so you understand the frame of

232

00:10:57,910 --> 00:10:55,600

mind

233

00:11:00,550 --> 00:10:57,920

i like to find

234

00:11:02,389 --> 00:11:00,560

the shows about

235

00:11:05,430 --> 00:11:02,399

uh

236

00:11:08,150 --> 00:11:05,440

debunking skeptics

237

00:11:11,670 --> 00:11:08,160

and and i scour the web and i listen to

238

00:11:14,470 --> 00:11:11,680

those things all night long

239

00:11:16,389 --> 00:11:14,480

because usually they're

240

00:11:18,069 --> 00:11:16,399

talking about

241

00:11:21,350 --> 00:11:18,079

people

242

00:11:22,949 --> 00:11:21,360

and subjects that probably won't be on

243

00:11:24,710 --> 00:11:22,959

this show

244

00:11:27,670 --> 00:11:24,720

and i'm not going to get into specific

245

00:11:30,389 --> 00:11:27,680

names because that doesn't really matter

246

00:11:33,590 --> 00:11:30,399

but what matters is the subjects

247

00:11:36,870 --> 00:11:33,600

and i'm really into it and some of these

248

00:11:39,670 --> 00:11:36,880

guys spend a lot of time

249

00:11:41,030 --> 00:11:39,680

on subjects that you know what it saves

250

00:11:44,550 --> 00:11:41,040

me time

251
00:11:45,430 --> 00:11:44,560
because i can listen i can take notes

252
00:11:47,990 --> 00:11:45,440
and

253
00:11:49,509 --> 00:11:48,000
next week i'm going to set up a bunch of

254
00:11:52,790 --> 00:11:49,519
we're working on it now we're getting

255
00:11:55,350 --> 00:11:52,800
close i've reached out to

256
00:11:57,750 --> 00:11:55,360
uh probably a half a dozen of the of the

257
00:11:58,790 --> 00:11:57,760
main guys out there

258
00:12:01,110 --> 00:11:58,800
and

259
00:12:03,509 --> 00:12:01,120
so next week

260
00:12:05,350 --> 00:12:03,519
we're gonna have uh

261
00:12:09,269 --> 00:12:05,360
we're gonna touch all those subjects

262
00:12:10,870 --> 00:12:09,279
that are really really really fringe

263
00:12:13,829 --> 00:12:10,880

and

264

00:12:17,190 --> 00:12:13,839

i am talking about

265

00:12:19,190 --> 00:12:17,200

objects on the moon objects on mars

266

00:12:22,829 --> 00:12:19,200

uh nibiru

267

00:12:25,190 --> 00:12:22,839

planet x

268

00:12:27,670 --> 00:12:25,200

anunnaki sichen

269

00:12:29,110 --> 00:12:27,680

the fringe stuff i can go on and on and

270

00:12:30,949 --> 00:12:29,120

on and on that's just what's on the

271

00:12:34,870 --> 00:12:30,959

front of my brain right now

272

00:12:36,870 --> 00:12:34,880

but all of those subjects that for me

273

00:12:38,310 --> 00:12:36,880

i don't buy into

274

00:12:40,710 --> 00:12:38,320

and there's a whole lot of guys out

275

00:12:43,590 --> 00:12:40,720

there that don't buy into it either

276

00:12:46,470 --> 00:12:43,600

and in some of these

277

00:12:48,550 --> 00:12:46,480

subjects i'm on both sides of the fence

278

00:12:50,389 --> 00:12:48,560

i'm on both sides

279

00:12:53,350 --> 00:12:50,399

i want to believe there's some stuff

280

00:12:55,910 --> 00:12:53,360

there that is factual that

281

00:12:57,910 --> 00:12:55,920

that suck me in

282

00:12:59,509 --> 00:12:57,920

and then there's the other side where

283

00:13:01,430 --> 00:12:59,519

i'm just like no come on

284

00:13:02,949 --> 00:13:01,440

come on

285

00:13:07,030 --> 00:13:02,959

so that's what's good i think it's going

286

00:13:09,190 --> 00:13:07,040

to be a great week of radio next week

287

00:13:11,670 --> 00:13:09,200

and and i'm excited about it so we'll

288

00:13:13,269 --> 00:13:11,680

unveil everything as we roll into you

289

00:13:16,150 --> 00:13:13,279

know how we do it here

290

00:13:18,829 --> 00:13:16,160

it'll be tuesday tuesday evening when we

291

00:13:21,350 --> 00:13:18,839

reveal next week's guest list and

292

00:13:23,829 --> 00:13:21,360

schedule and we do that for one reason

293

00:13:25,590 --> 00:13:23,839

and one reason only poaching

294

00:13:27,590 --> 00:13:25,600

really gets on my nerves

295

00:13:29,430 --> 00:13:27,600

but uh so

296

00:13:31,910 --> 00:13:29,440

i reveal everything at the last minute

297

00:13:34,949 --> 00:13:31,920

so nobody else can book those guests and

298

00:13:35,829 --> 00:13:34,959

know how we think and how we're thinking

299

00:13:37,829 --> 00:13:35,839

here

300

00:13:38,710 --> 00:13:37,839

so that's going to be next week and i'm

301
00:13:43,829 --> 00:13:38,720
really

302
00:13:47,110 --> 00:13:43,839
i want to learn

303
00:13:49,590 --> 00:13:47,120
but i also i think confrontation

304
00:13:52,230 --> 00:13:49,600
is also a good thing

305
00:13:54,150 --> 00:13:52,240
i i want to be challenged and i want to

306
00:13:56,389 --> 00:13:54,160
challenge there's no reason to throw

307
00:13:58,629 --> 00:13:56,399
softballs on this show there's it's not

308
00:14:00,949 --> 00:13:58,639
even fun if you do that

309
00:14:02,870 --> 00:14:00,959
i want to learn and i think that's

310
00:14:06,150 --> 00:14:02,880
what's going to go down next week okay

311
00:14:09,829 --> 00:14:06,160
so let's uh let's move forward

312
00:14:11,670 --> 00:14:09,839
got to talk about mh 370. what have we

313
00:14:13,670 --> 00:14:11,680

learned today what did we learn in the

314

00:14:14,550 --> 00:14:13,680

last 24 hours

315

00:14:16,470 --> 00:14:14,560

well

316

00:14:18,949 --> 00:14:16,480

what we have learned in the last 24

317

00:14:22,870 --> 00:14:18,959

hours is well first off same as

318

00:14:30,790 --> 00:14:24,310

the

319

00:14:31,829 --> 00:14:30,800

is breaking on it

320

00:14:34,069 --> 00:14:31,839

is

321

00:14:36,629 --> 00:14:34,079

i cannot believe now that we are in week

322

00:14:41,030 --> 00:14:36,639

number five

323

00:14:42,629 --> 00:14:41,040

we are 35 days into this 35

324

00:14:44,470 --> 00:14:42,639

and we have nothing

325

00:14:45,590 --> 00:14:44,480

not one

326
00:14:47,829 --> 00:14:45,600
piece

327
00:14:48,790 --> 00:14:47,839
of anything from that plane has been

328
00:14:49,829 --> 00:14:48,800
found

329
00:14:51,750 --> 00:14:49,839
so

330
00:14:53,990 --> 00:14:51,760
now

331
00:14:55,910 --> 00:14:54,000
this is how i picture

332
00:14:57,910 --> 00:14:55,920
the only way that that is possible well

333
00:15:00,949 --> 00:14:57,920
there's two there's two ways that that

334
00:15:03,670 --> 00:15:00,959
is possible but the only way

335
00:15:06,230 --> 00:15:03,680
one of two ways that that is possible is

336
00:15:08,230 --> 00:15:06,240
a nice soft

337
00:15:10,389 --> 00:15:08,240
belly landing

338
00:15:12,710 --> 00:15:10,399

just cruise that thing right on top of

339

00:15:13,750 --> 00:15:12,720

the water just kiss the water like you

340

00:15:17,670 --> 00:15:13,760

would

341

00:15:20,550 --> 00:15:17,680

nice and light

342

00:15:23,990 --> 00:15:20,560

run that thing in and then it just sinks

343

00:15:26,790 --> 00:15:24,000

doesn't break apart that's one thought

344

00:15:29,509 --> 00:15:26,800

makes sense doesn't it that's one

345

00:15:32,710 --> 00:15:29,519

and the other one is that plane

346

00:15:36,230 --> 00:15:34,550

if it was shot out of the sky and

347

00:15:38,310 --> 00:15:36,240

exploded if there's something

348

00:15:40,310 --> 00:15:38,320

catastrophic on board

349

00:15:41,910 --> 00:15:40,320

those lithium-ion batteries that they

350

00:15:43,829 --> 00:15:41,920

were carrying that's another thing you

351

00:15:46,230 --> 00:15:43,839

know possibly

352

00:15:48,470 --> 00:15:46,240

you know some kind of fire

353

00:15:52,069 --> 00:15:48,480

he'd have a debris field

354

00:15:54,150 --> 00:15:52,079

he'd have all kinds of stuff floating

355

00:15:55,910 --> 00:15:54,160

and there are plenty of things on that

356

00:15:57,990 --> 00:15:55,920

plane that aren't made out of metal and

357

00:16:00,389 --> 00:15:58,000

aluminum that sink

358

00:16:02,389 --> 00:16:00,399

that would just float forever and and

359

00:16:04,550 --> 00:16:02,399

after five weeks don't you think washing

360

00:16:07,990 --> 00:16:04,560

up on a beach somewhere

361

00:16:13,910 --> 00:16:10,069

it's confusing to me

362

00:16:16,629 --> 00:16:13,920

and i received so much email

363

00:16:20,069 --> 00:16:16,639

over the last two weeks

364

00:16:22,470 --> 00:16:20,079

and especially over the last week

365

00:16:24,310 --> 00:16:22,480

about my mind going to the dark side and

366

00:16:27,670 --> 00:16:24,320

you know what i'm glad you guys listen

367

00:16:29,749 --> 00:16:27,680

like you do and pay attention because

368

00:16:31,670 --> 00:16:29,759

we all think alike

369

00:16:33,350 --> 00:16:31,680

and the longer that this goes on the

370

00:16:35,189 --> 00:16:33,360

darker that it gets

371

00:16:36,470 --> 00:16:35,199

it's the truth

372

00:16:39,829 --> 00:16:36,480

so

373

00:16:43,189 --> 00:16:39,839

the the dark side where

374

00:16:45,030 --> 00:16:43,199

where am i going where are you going

375

00:16:47,590 --> 00:16:45,040

with your thoughts

376

00:16:50,389 --> 00:16:47,600

tonight after annie jacobson

377

00:16:51,990 --> 00:16:50,399

i'm going to be taking phone calls and i

378

00:16:53,749 --> 00:16:52,000

want to know

379

00:16:56,150 --> 00:16:53,759

so tonight's your opportunity i want to

380

00:16:59,509 --> 00:16:56,160

hear everybody's theories

381

00:17:01,269 --> 00:16:59,519

on mh370 i have a bunch of stuff

382

00:17:02,310 --> 00:17:01,279

compiled here

383

00:17:03,670 --> 00:17:02,320

uh

384

00:17:06,630 --> 00:17:03,680

none of it good

385

00:17:08,710 --> 00:17:06,640

but all of it as time goes by is about

386

00:17:11,350 --> 00:17:08,720

is valid

387

00:17:12,390 --> 00:17:11,360

so what have we learned today check the

388

00:17:16,150 --> 00:17:12,400

these are

389

00:17:20,870 --> 00:17:18,710

quote we have very much narrowed down

390

00:17:23,189 --> 00:17:20,880

the search area and we are very

391

00:17:24,710 --> 00:17:23,199

confident that the signals that we are

392

00:17:27,590 --> 00:17:24,720

detecting

393

00:17:29,430 --> 00:17:27,600

are from the black box on mh370 end

394

00:17:31,110 --> 00:17:29,440

quote that is from australian prime

395

00:17:33,430 --> 00:17:31,120

minister tony abbott

396

00:17:37,510 --> 00:17:33,440

as he told reporters today

397

00:17:39,430 --> 00:17:37,520

on his official visit to china

398

00:17:41,029 --> 00:17:39,440

now what do you deduce from that what do

399

00:17:43,270 --> 00:17:41,039

you what do you draw out of that what do

400

00:17:46,630 --> 00:17:43,280

you get out of that

401
00:17:48,390 --> 00:17:46,640
well first off he says we have very much

402
00:17:49,909 --> 00:17:48,400
narrowed

403
00:17:54,150 --> 00:17:49,919
but i don't even know what that means

404
00:17:54,160 --> 00:17:59,270
it's nothing it says nothing

405
00:18:03,510 --> 00:18:01,029
they haven't found any they don't they

406
00:18:04,630 --> 00:18:03,520
don't know now what i am shocked about

407
00:18:07,350 --> 00:18:04,640
is

408
00:18:12,230 --> 00:18:07,360
how they have suddenly just gotten right

409
00:18:18,150 --> 00:18:15,909
from something from the ping pingers

410
00:18:20,470 --> 00:18:18,160
so they knew something to get to that

411
00:18:22,789 --> 00:18:20,480
search area so quickly and just right on

412
00:18:25,590 --> 00:18:22,799
top of and found

413
00:18:26,789 --> 00:18:25,600

i don't know how but nobody's talking

414

00:18:28,710 --> 00:18:26,799

and

415

00:18:31,909 --> 00:18:28,720

but yet everybody is talking behind the

416

00:18:38,470 --> 00:18:35,590

the fifth ping detected by sono buoy

417

00:18:40,830 --> 00:18:38,480

dropped by an airplane is unlikely to be

418

00:18:43,750 --> 00:18:40,840

related to the aircraft black

419

00:18:47,909 --> 00:18:43,760

boxes retired chief marshal angus

420

00:18:52,150 --> 00:18:49,350

what did i just say with the prime

421

00:18:55,830 --> 00:18:52,160

minister i i i

422

00:18:57,830 --> 00:18:55,840

i'm fascinated with this

423

00:19:00,230 --> 00:18:57,840

either it's a ping or it's not and what

424

00:19:04,789 --> 00:19:00,240

are they doing finding uh the this fifth

425

00:19:09,669 --> 00:19:07,270

i don't get it the beacons are certified

426
00:19:12,630 --> 00:19:09,679
to last 30 days but will probably last

427
00:19:15,830 --> 00:19:12,640
at least 35 which could be saturday that

428
00:19:18,789 --> 00:19:15,840
is tomorrow according to chris portal

429
00:19:21,029 --> 00:19:18,799
director of duquesne cecom the

430
00:19:23,270 --> 00:19:21,039
manufacturer of the pingers

431
00:19:24,470 --> 00:19:23,280
so is tomorrow the drop dead day is that

432
00:19:27,190 --> 00:19:24,480
it

433
00:19:28,549 --> 00:19:27,200
we wasted so much time in the south

434
00:19:32,150 --> 00:19:28,559
china sea

435
00:19:34,070 --> 00:19:32,160
three to six days of just wasted time

436
00:19:36,710 --> 00:19:34,080
that we can't get back and now we are

437
00:19:38,710 --> 00:19:36,720
sitting here 35 days

438
00:19:40,310 --> 00:19:38,720

when they knew

439

00:19:43,270 --> 00:19:40,320

not only the malaysians but you know

440

00:19:45,669 --> 00:19:43,280

that the united states knew

441

00:19:47,669 --> 00:19:45,679

that that plane didn't go east it went

442

00:19:50,230 --> 00:19:47,679

west

443

00:19:52,390 --> 00:19:50,240

and now we're out of time

444

00:19:53,830 --> 00:19:52,400

and this is the thing

445

00:19:56,870 --> 00:19:53,840

the reason why i read this to you in

446

00:20:03,750 --> 00:19:59,590

it just seems to me

447

00:20:08,950 --> 00:20:06,150

because once they go the search is just

448

00:20:13,990 --> 00:20:08,960

going to go on forever

449

00:20:18,870 --> 00:20:15,830

the boeing jetliner disappeared from

450

00:20:21,350 --> 00:20:18,880

military radar for about 120

451
00:20:23,029 --> 00:20:21,360
nautical miles after it after it had

452
00:20:25,029 --> 00:20:23,039
crossed back over the malaysian

453
00:20:26,549 --> 00:20:25,039
peninsula

454
00:20:28,470 --> 00:20:26,559
this means that the plane must have

455
00:20:31,830 --> 00:20:28,480
dropped to an altitude of four thousand

456
00:20:35,990 --> 00:20:34,549
now if they know this and they knew this

457
00:20:37,830 --> 00:20:36,000
then

458
00:20:39,669 --> 00:20:37,840
they knew it dropped off the radar when

459
00:20:41,350 --> 00:20:39,679
it was coming back over malaysia they

460
00:20:44,630 --> 00:20:41,360
knew this that's why they were searching

461
00:20:50,870 --> 00:20:46,230
and if it dropped to four to five

462
00:20:50,880 --> 00:20:54,630
tactical maneuver

463
00:20:54,640 --> 00:21:01,350

why waste all of that time

464

00:21:04,789 --> 00:21:02,390

unless

465

00:21:07,510 --> 00:21:04,799

they wanted to push things back

466

00:21:08,789 --> 00:21:07,520

and here we are sitting at day 35 we

467

00:21:11,190 --> 00:21:08,799

know nothing

468

00:21:12,710 --> 00:21:11,200

we know that the batteries are about to

469

00:21:15,669 --> 00:21:12,720

run out they're not going to last

470

00:21:19,510 --> 00:21:17,190

and we don't have anything official

471

00:21:22,310 --> 00:21:19,520

today do we

472

00:21:23,430 --> 00:21:22,320

it's amazing it's just amazing it's

473

00:21:26,390 --> 00:21:23,440

stunning

474

00:21:29,190 --> 00:21:26,400

i've got a lot more than this that i'm

475

00:21:31,990 --> 00:21:29,200

going to be going over tonight

476

00:21:34,470 --> 00:21:32,000

after annie jacobson and i i want to

477

00:21:37,270 --> 00:21:34,480

hear from you i want to know

478

00:21:39,350 --> 00:21:37,280

is it just me

479

00:21:40,470 --> 00:21:39,360

all right let's get to fun stuff the

480

00:21:43,990 --> 00:21:40,480

tetrad

481

00:21:47,830 --> 00:21:44,000

kicks off this tuesday

482

00:21:49,990 --> 00:21:47,840

prophecy love signs from the heavens

483

00:21:52,630 --> 00:21:50,000

they're gonna deliver

484

00:21:54,789 --> 00:21:52,640

with a moonlight spectacle this tuesday

485

00:21:57,669 --> 00:21:54,799

i cannot wait

486

00:21:59,350 --> 00:21:57,679

right after the show get to run outside

487

00:22:03,990 --> 00:21:59,360

look to the heavens

488

00:22:09,029 --> 00:22:06,710

the moon will turn to blood as it aligns

489

00:22:10,950 --> 00:22:09,039

with earth and sun

490

00:22:14,710 --> 00:22:10,960

then do so thrice

491

00:22:17,990 --> 00:22:14,720

more air a year and half is done

492

00:22:21,350 --> 00:22:18,000

tis not the herald of the apocalypses

493

00:22:23,430 --> 00:22:21,360

just the first of four total lunar

494

00:22:24,950 --> 00:22:23,440

eclipses

495

00:22:26,870 --> 00:22:24,960

you like that

496

00:22:30,390 --> 00:22:26,880

in other words get ready for an

497

00:22:32,950 --> 00:22:30,400

unusually beautiful moon

498

00:22:35,110 --> 00:22:32,960

it's going to be out there next week

499

00:22:37,669 --> 00:22:35,120

there will be a total

500

00:22:40,789 --> 00:22:37,679

of four

501
00:22:43,590 --> 00:22:40,799
the blood moon now check this out

502
00:22:46,549 --> 00:22:43,600
roughly six month intervals

503
00:22:51,510 --> 00:22:46,559
the following dates april 15 2014

504
00:22:53,510 --> 00:22:51,520
october 8th 2014 april 4th 2015

505
00:22:55,190 --> 00:22:53,520
and september 28

506
00:22:57,510 --> 00:22:55,200
2015.

507
00:22:59,750 --> 00:22:57,520
and that is really cool and it's one of

508
00:23:01,750 --> 00:22:59,760
those things i have the feeling i hope

509
00:23:02,950 --> 00:23:01,760
it's not a big letdown i hope we walk

510
00:23:04,470 --> 00:23:02,960
outside

511
00:23:06,549 --> 00:23:04,480
look up

512
00:23:08,789 --> 00:23:06,559
and it's not silver it's it's orange

513
00:23:11,350 --> 00:23:08,799

it's red

514

00:23:12,950 --> 00:23:11,360

and we get to experience that in our

515

00:23:13,909 --> 00:23:12,960

lifetime and i think it's going to be

516

00:23:15,909 --> 00:23:13,919

something

517

00:23:18,390 --> 00:23:15,919

that you'll remember forever i really

518

00:23:22,950 --> 00:23:20,549

we're all talking about it next week see

519

00:23:25,750 --> 00:23:22,960

it happens on tuesday show's

520

00:23:27,750 --> 00:23:25,760

next show is next wednesday

521

00:23:29,110 --> 00:23:27,760

and i hope it changes me

522

00:23:32,470 --> 00:23:29,120

i really do

523

00:23:36,310 --> 00:23:32,480

do you know what an upart is

524

00:23:36,320 --> 00:23:39,990

o-o-p-a-r-t

525

00:23:43,190 --> 00:23:41,669

an oop art

526
00:23:46,950 --> 00:23:43,200
o part

527
00:23:48,230 --> 00:23:46,960
is an out of place artifact

528
00:23:51,029 --> 00:23:48,240
talked about it

529
00:23:51,990 --> 00:23:51,039
a lot on this show

530
00:23:54,149 --> 00:23:52,000
and

531
00:23:55,750 --> 00:23:54,159
the

532
00:23:57,830 --> 00:23:55,760
uh parts are

533
00:24:00,549 --> 00:23:57,840
things like and if you remember when we

534
00:24:04,070 --> 00:24:00,559
had michael cremo on an upart is

535
00:24:06,070 --> 00:24:04,080
something that just shouldn't be there

536
00:24:08,750 --> 00:24:06,080
in other words maybe a nut or a bolt

537
00:24:14,149 --> 00:24:08,760
that's sitting inside of

538
00:24:18,870 --> 00:24:17,110

an ibm computer is found in the base of

539

00:24:23,269 --> 00:24:18,880

a pyramid that's

540

00:24:30,950 --> 00:24:25,750

they

541

00:24:32,390 --> 00:24:30,960

it seems

542

00:24:34,950 --> 00:24:32,400

that

543

00:24:36,470 --> 00:24:34,960

the orthodoxy

544

00:24:39,990 --> 00:24:36,480

of

545

00:24:42,710 --> 00:24:40,000

when it comes to

546

00:24:44,789 --> 00:24:42,720

artifacts like that that that entire

547

00:24:47,029 --> 00:24:44,799

side will poopoo on it you never hear

548

00:24:48,390 --> 00:24:47,039

about it never breaks into mainstream

549

00:24:49,430 --> 00:24:48,400

news

550

00:24:53,029 --> 00:24:49,440

but

551
00:24:54,710 --> 00:24:53,039
a hammer was found in london texas

552
00:24:56,870 --> 00:24:54,720
in 1934

553
00:24:58,789 --> 00:24:56,880
it was encased in stone

554
00:25:03,110 --> 00:24:58,799
that had formed around it

555
00:25:07,669 --> 00:25:06,310
the rock surrounding the hammer is said

556
00:25:14,230 --> 00:25:07,679
to be

557
00:25:18,950 --> 00:25:16,070
how is that possible you should see the

558
00:25:21,110 --> 00:25:18,960
pictures of this thing

559
00:25:23,430 --> 00:25:21,120
carl bow who is in possession of the

560
00:25:26,149 --> 00:25:23,440
artifact announced that it was tested by

561
00:25:28,870 --> 00:25:26,159
battelle laboratory in columbus ohio the

562
00:25:30,630 --> 00:25:28,880
same lab that tested the nasa moon rocks

563
00:25:31,990 --> 00:25:30,640

and before you say anything

564

00:25:35,269 --> 00:25:32,000

yes the same

565

00:25:37,190 --> 00:25:35,279

the tests were found that the hammer

566

00:25:38,950 --> 00:25:37,200

or the rock around the ham or the hammer

567

00:25:41,269 --> 00:25:38,960

itself before i jump into that had a

568

00:25:42,390 --> 00:25:41,279

metallurgy of 96.6

569

00:25:46,029 --> 00:25:42,400

iron

570

00:25:51,990 --> 00:25:46,039

2.6 percent chlorine

571

00:25:55,669 --> 00:25:53,990

it's absolutely nuts

572

00:25:58,630 --> 00:25:55,679

i think we've got the link up to the

573

00:26:01,029 --> 00:25:58,640

story uh on the website

574

00:26:02,710 --> 00:26:01,039

but i dig this kind of stuff

575

00:26:04,390 --> 00:26:02,720

and there's so much of it around the

576

00:26:06,710 --> 00:26:04,400

world before you bring up that

577

00:26:10,950 --> 00:26:06,720

antikythera mechanism okay well that's

578

00:26:13,029 --> 00:26:10,960

sort of one but that was an invention um

579

00:26:15,269 --> 00:26:13,039

and we've since figured that out but

580

00:26:19,190 --> 00:26:15,279

what i'm referring to is

581

00:26:24,789 --> 00:26:22,070

encased in rock that just shouldn't be

582

00:26:27,110 --> 00:26:24,799

there 100 million years old 200 million

583

00:26:28,950 --> 00:26:27,120

years old 300 million years old and this

584

00:26:30,789 --> 00:26:28,960

rock or this hammer

585

00:26:34,070 --> 00:26:30,799

is an example of that

586

00:26:36,149 --> 00:26:34,080

absolutely cool i said last night before

587

00:26:38,149 --> 00:26:36,159

we get to the break here

588

00:26:39,990 --> 00:26:38,159

about the show on covering aliens got a

589

00:26:42,789 --> 00:26:40,000

bunch of email about that and michael

590

00:26:46,230 --> 00:26:42,799

barra look

591

00:26:49,029 --> 00:26:46,240

i'm not endorsing michael barra

592

00:26:52,470 --> 00:26:49,039

i i just don't go there michael does his

593

00:26:54,789 --> 00:26:52,480

own thing he's good in the show though

594

00:26:55,750 --> 00:26:54,799

the show was pretty good and that's what

595

00:26:57,990 --> 00:26:55,760

i mean

596

00:26:59,190 --> 00:26:58,000

go and check out the show

597

00:27:02,950 --> 00:26:59,200

it's like

598

00:27:07,430 --> 00:27:05,510

and i do mean it

599

00:27:10,230 --> 00:27:07,440

it's a pretty good show check it out all

600

00:27:11,909 --> 00:27:10,240

right let's get to uh let's get to the

601
00:27:16,470 --> 00:27:11,919
next break

602
00:27:17,750 --> 00:27:16,480
let's get to annie jacobson and uh again

603
00:27:18,830 --> 00:27:17,760
for two bucks

604
00:27:20,549 --> 00:27:18,840
area

605
00:27:24,230 --> 00:27:20,559
51.

606
00:27:27,430 --> 00:27:25,750
shoot us an email right now to jimmy

607
00:27:30,710 --> 00:27:27,440
jimmychurchradio.com

608
00:27:31,909 --> 00:27:30,720
i see that the tweets are coming in

609
00:27:33,430 --> 00:27:31,919
i'll be back

610
00:27:44,710 --> 00:27:33,440
right after this don't touch that mouth

611
00:27:49,830 --> 00:27:47,110
way out here we listen to jimmy church

612
00:27:55,110 --> 00:27:49,840
on the dark matter radio network

613
00:28:11,830 --> 00:27:57,590

you're listening to fade to black on the

614

00:28:16,470 --> 00:28:14,230

you're listening to jimmy church this is

615

00:28:19,510 --> 00:28:16,480

revolution the revolution

616

00:28:21,590 --> 00:28:19,520

will not be televised the revolution is

617

00:29:03,909 --> 00:28:21,600

on radio

618

00:29:08,149 --> 00:29:05,669

all right everybody welcome back fade to

619

00:29:09,909 --> 00:29:08,159

black kjcr

620

00:29:11,909 --> 00:29:09,919

on the dark matter radio network i'm

621

00:29:13,750 --> 00:29:11,919

your host jimmy church shoot us an email

622

00:29:16,070 --> 00:29:13,760

to jimmy timmychurchradio.com you got

623

00:29:17,990 --> 00:29:16,080

anything for annie

624

00:29:22,710 --> 00:29:18,000

pierce the veil of the producers get it

625

00:29:24,950 --> 00:29:22,720

to me twitter is open at j church radio

626

00:29:27,110 --> 00:29:24,960

annie jacobson is an investigative

627

00:29:29,029 --> 00:29:27,120

journalist and author who writes about

628

00:29:31,269 --> 00:29:29,039

war weapons

629

00:29:33,269 --> 00:29:31,279

the u.s national security and government

630

00:29:35,350 --> 00:29:33,279

secrecy her newest book operation

631

00:29:37,269 --> 00:29:35,360

paperclip the secret intelligence

632

00:29:38,310 --> 00:29:37,279

program that brought nazi scientists to

633

00:29:40,630 --> 00:29:38,320

america

634

00:29:43,350 --> 00:29:40,640

was published in february

635

00:29:46,070 --> 00:29:43,360

2014 and has become an instant new york

636

00:29:49,350 --> 00:29:46,080

times bestseller her 2011 non-fiction

637

00:29:51,669 --> 00:29:49,360

bestseller area 51 an uncensored history

638

00:29:53,830 --> 00:29:51,679

of america's top secret military base

639

00:29:55,990 --> 00:29:53,840

has been published in five languages and

640

00:29:58,710 --> 00:29:56,000

is being made into an amc scripted

641

00:30:01,029 --> 00:29:58,720

television series with gail ann heard

642

00:30:02,549 --> 00:30:01,039

from walking dead and terminator and

643

00:30:04,470 --> 00:30:02,559

chris carter

644

00:30:06,470 --> 00:30:04,480

from the x-files i would like to welcome

645

00:30:08,710 --> 00:30:06,480

to the program right now

646

00:30:09,990 --> 00:30:08,720

annie jacobson welcome to fade to black

647

00:30:11,750 --> 00:30:10,000

annie

648

00:30:13,029 --> 00:30:11,760

thank you so much for having me it's a

649

00:30:15,350 --> 00:30:13,039

real pleasure

650

00:30:18,950 --> 00:30:15,360

thank you thank you very much now before

651
00:30:20,389 --> 00:30:18,960
we uh get serious uh i do the same thing

652
00:30:22,870 --> 00:30:20,399
with every guest

653
00:30:24,630 --> 00:30:22,880
and which is this is just a long-form

654
00:30:25,830 --> 00:30:24,640
conversation you and i are sitting in my

655
00:30:27,430 --> 00:30:25,840
living room

656
00:30:30,230 --> 00:30:27,440
and we're just gonna talk there's

657
00:30:33,029 --> 00:30:30,240
nothing scripted no questions

658
00:30:35,430 --> 00:30:33,039
no notes and hopefully by the end uh

659
00:30:36,630 --> 00:30:35,440
we're still friends

660
00:30:39,110 --> 00:30:36,640
okay

661
00:30:40,710 --> 00:30:39,120
um uh the you know

662
00:30:42,950 --> 00:30:40,720
uh we were talking before the show about

663
00:30:45,990 --> 00:30:42,960

a couple of things and

664

00:30:49,269 --> 00:30:46,000

um i don't throw softballs but usually

665

00:30:51,830 --> 00:30:49,279

the first question is is soft ball-ish

666

00:30:53,510 --> 00:30:51,840

and for you it's it's like you know the

667

00:30:56,310 --> 00:30:53,520

pink elephant in the room so i just have

668

00:30:58,549 --> 00:30:56,320

to go there first which is

669

00:31:03,110 --> 00:30:58,559

you're you're in a man's world you write

670

00:31:05,269 --> 00:31:03,120

about war area 51 operation paperclip

671

00:31:06,310 --> 00:31:05,279

uh the third reich

672

00:31:08,950 --> 00:31:06,320

uh

673

00:31:12,149 --> 00:31:08,960

is is that a challenge for you and and

674

00:31:13,990 --> 00:31:12,159

and how is that going for you

675

00:31:16,389 --> 00:31:14,000

well i'll have to report back into you

676

00:31:20,549 --> 00:31:16,399

after i'm uh how it goes for me when i'm

677

00:31:25,590 --> 00:31:23,190

that is a man's world and and last week

678

00:31:27,990 --> 00:31:25,600

i was actually at los alamos at the

679

00:31:29,990 --> 00:31:28,000

nuclear laboratory and i tell you that's

680

00:31:31,669 --> 00:31:30,000

a man's world as well so

681

00:31:33,830 --> 00:31:31,679

but you know i write about war and

682

00:31:35,830 --> 00:31:33,840

weapons and um

683

00:31:37,990 --> 00:31:35,840

as another once said to me

684

00:31:39,830 --> 00:31:38,000

make sure that you fish

685

00:31:40,710 --> 00:31:39,840

where there are fish

686

00:31:43,430 --> 00:31:40,720

and

687

00:31:45,909 --> 00:31:43,440

so i'm always looking for those really

688

00:31:47,750 --> 00:31:45,919

compelling stories about u.s national

689

00:31:50,149 --> 00:31:47,760

security and secrecy

690

00:31:52,549 --> 00:31:50,159

war and weapons and you're absolutely

691

00:31:53,830 --> 00:31:52,559

right those worlds are

692

00:31:55,350 --> 00:31:53,840

made up

693

00:31:56,389 --> 00:31:55,360

largely of men

694

00:31:57,990 --> 00:31:56,399

do they

695

00:31:59,110 --> 00:31:58,000

and i'm talking about men i'm talking

696

00:32:01,509 --> 00:31:59,120

about us

697

00:32:03,669 --> 00:32:01,519

when they hear from you first are they

698

00:32:05,190 --> 00:32:03,679

do they take you serious is it do you

699

00:32:07,269 --> 00:32:05,200

have to uh

700

00:32:10,230 --> 00:32:07,279

do you have to get hard with them and

701
00:32:11,669 --> 00:32:10,240
and and or you know how do you

702
00:32:14,470 --> 00:32:11,679
how do you uh

703
00:32:16,149 --> 00:32:14,480
i mean it's just uh i i can't imagine it

704
00:32:17,990 --> 00:32:16,159
would be tough enough being a man in a

705
00:32:20,230 --> 00:32:18,000
man's world uh covering this kind of

706
00:32:21,430 --> 00:32:20,240
stuff so what do you do

707
00:32:22,710 --> 00:32:21,440
you know what i love that you're asking

708
00:32:24,230 --> 00:32:22,720
me this question because i don't think

709
00:32:25,350 --> 00:32:24,240
anyone's ever asked me this question

710
00:32:38,470 --> 00:32:25,360
before

711
00:32:42,549 --> 00:32:40,549
i've lost your audio

712
00:32:44,389 --> 00:32:42,559
you're breaking up you're on atlanta oh

713
00:32:45,909 --> 00:32:44,399

my goodness okay you know what it is

714

00:32:48,230 --> 00:32:45,919

it's the old it's those men at the

715

00:32:49,509 --> 00:32:48,240

pentagon interrupting us you know okay

716

00:32:51,110 --> 00:32:49,519

so uh

717

00:32:53,750 --> 00:32:51,120

because i'm not moving i'm standing

718

00:32:55,110 --> 00:32:53,760

still in my office on a land line

719

00:32:57,669 --> 00:32:55,120

okay so

720

00:33:00,789 --> 00:32:57,679

go ahead and that that entire answer

721

00:33:03,750 --> 00:33:00,799

clipped out so let's uh let's you said

722

00:33:05,590 --> 00:33:03,760

i'm glad you're asking me that question

723

00:33:07,350 --> 00:33:05,600

yes no no it's delightful that you're

724

00:33:09,110 --> 00:33:07,360

asking me that question because i i

725

00:33:11,909 --> 00:33:09,120

don't think anyone's really asked me

726

00:33:13,269 --> 00:33:11,919

that before specifically um

727

00:33:15,750 --> 00:33:13,279

i mean

728

00:33:18,549 --> 00:33:15,760

a man's world you know how it works

729

00:33:21,110 --> 00:33:18,559

being a woman in a man's world

730

00:33:24,710 --> 00:33:21,120

but i know for me i just am always

731

00:33:27,350 --> 00:33:24,720

really compelled to find out answers

732

00:33:29,590 --> 00:33:27,360

uh to questions that i have and so

733

00:33:31,590 --> 00:33:29,600

my process is very much about just

734

00:33:34,389 --> 00:33:31,600

knocking on the door or calling back or

735

00:33:36,470 --> 00:33:34,399

emailing back until i can you know set

736

00:33:38,389 --> 00:33:36,480

up an interview with someone and and

737

00:33:40,549 --> 00:33:38,399

then show up and see what happens

738

00:33:41,350 --> 00:33:40,559

do they and again i'm talking about the

739

00:33:44,149 --> 00:33:41,360

men

740

00:33:46,310 --> 00:33:44,159

do they do you find a little

741

00:33:48,070 --> 00:33:46,320

them being a little hesitant before they

742

00:33:48,950 --> 00:33:48,080

start to open up

743

00:33:51,029 --> 00:33:48,960

i mean

744

00:33:53,509 --> 00:33:51,039

and i know that and i know that you deal

745

00:33:55,830 --> 00:33:53,519

with it so are some more open than

746

00:33:58,149 --> 00:33:55,840

others do some go right there out of the

747

00:34:00,630 --> 00:33:58,159

gate and or do you just kind of have to

748

00:34:01,669 --> 00:34:00,640

warm up to it

749

00:34:03,590 --> 00:34:01,679

i don't know you know you know what i

750

00:34:05,509 --> 00:34:03,600

think is different is it here's here's

751

00:34:07,029 --> 00:34:05,519

really where the line draws for me it's

752

00:34:08,950 --> 00:34:07,039

basically about

753

00:34:11,669 --> 00:34:08,960

comfort and discomfort

754

00:34:15,669 --> 00:34:11,679

i find certain people are like

755

00:34:17,270 --> 00:34:15,679

open and willing to talk to me now what

756

00:34:18,629 --> 00:34:17,280

they actually reveal to me is a

757

00:34:21,030 --> 00:34:18,639

different story

758

00:34:22,550 --> 00:34:21,040

but other people are extraordinarily

759

00:34:24,069 --> 00:34:22,560

uncomfortable

760

00:34:26,230 --> 00:34:24,079

and um

761

00:34:27,750 --> 00:34:26,240

and that's just you know and i i i

762

00:34:29,430 --> 00:34:27,760

wonder if there would be as

763

00:34:31,349 --> 00:34:29,440

uncomfortable with whoever it was that

764

00:34:33,270 --> 00:34:31,359

was talking they're just they just don't

765

00:34:34,950 --> 00:34:33,280

like having to discuss

766

00:34:36,629 --> 00:34:34,960

uh what it is they have to discuss

767

00:34:38,790 --> 00:34:36,639

here's another little thing that i often

768

00:34:40,310 --> 00:34:38,800

do and i really like most is

769

00:34:43,190 --> 00:34:40,320

i try to

770

00:34:44,629 --> 00:34:43,200

get the interviews from people's bosses

771

00:34:46,069 --> 00:34:44,639

first

772

00:34:50,470 --> 00:34:46,079

interesting

773

00:34:53,270 --> 00:34:50,480

because and i'll give you an example

774

00:34:55,030 --> 00:34:53,280

like right now i'm i'm working on some

775

00:34:57,589 --> 00:34:55,040

new stuff about

776

00:34:59,990 --> 00:34:57,599

high-energy weapons okay

777

00:35:02,870 --> 00:35:00,000

you know like laser beam weapons

778

00:35:06,550 --> 00:35:02,880

so what i did was i went and interviewed

779

00:35:09,030 --> 00:35:06,560

the man who invented the laser he's 99

780

00:35:10,870 --> 00:35:09,040

years old he won the nobel prize in

781

00:35:12,069 --> 00:35:10,880

1964.

782

00:35:16,150 --> 00:35:12,079

um

783

00:35:17,910 --> 00:35:16,160

and so because i interviewed him i

784

00:35:19,829 --> 00:35:17,920

suppose it's

785

00:35:21,349 --> 00:35:19,839

if anyone if the people i'm trying to

786

00:35:23,030 --> 00:35:21,359

interview that are dealing with those

787

00:35:25,829 --> 00:35:23,040

those that those weapon systems

788

00:35:27,109 --> 00:35:25,839

currently that have all been born of the

789

00:35:28,710 --> 00:35:27,119

laser

790

00:35:30,550 --> 00:35:28,720

and they don't want to talk about it

791

00:35:33,270 --> 00:35:30,560

it's a little almost embarrassing for

792

00:35:34,630 --> 00:35:33,280

them if the guy who invented the thing

793

00:35:36,470 --> 00:35:34,640

was willing to talk about it so why

794

00:35:38,710 --> 00:35:36,480

wouldn't they does it make sense yes

795

00:35:40,470 --> 00:35:38,720

absolutely absolutely

796

00:35:41,750 --> 00:35:40,480

and then you realize okay now we're

797

00:35:43,510 --> 00:35:41,760

talking about other reasons you don't

798

00:35:45,910 --> 00:35:43,520

want to talk about it because

799

00:35:48,710 --> 00:35:45,920

you know and then then you find that out

800

00:35:50,630 --> 00:35:48,720

but it it at least you have you have a

801
00:35:52,950 --> 00:35:50,640
way at least i find that then i really

802
00:35:55,430 --> 00:35:52,960
have a way in and also

803
00:35:57,990 --> 00:35:55,440
i have done my due diligence which i

804
00:36:00,790 --> 00:35:58,000
think is important in the world to show

805
00:36:03,270 --> 00:36:00,800
that i really do want to learn something

806
00:36:06,790 --> 00:36:03,280
about what it is they have to say

807
00:36:08,710 --> 00:36:06,800
with area 51 well there's well there's

808
00:36:10,710 --> 00:36:08,720
now there's two area 50 wants to talk

809
00:36:13,430 --> 00:36:10,720
about there is your book and then

810
00:36:16,710 --> 00:36:13,440
there's the new series that's coming out

811
00:36:19,829 --> 00:36:16,720
now from what i have read uh from the

812
00:36:23,430 --> 00:36:19,839
announcements from amc is that chris

813
00:36:24,710 --> 00:36:23,440

carter is basing everything on your book

814

00:36:26,069 --> 00:36:24,720

which is

815

00:36:28,870 --> 00:36:26,079

and i'm going to ask you about that in a

816

00:36:30,630 --> 00:36:28,880

second but that's controversial enough

817

00:36:32,710 --> 00:36:30,640

because there's so many well because

818

00:36:35,990 --> 00:36:32,720

there's so many views and nobody really

819

00:36:37,109 --> 00:36:36,000

knows about area 51 really um unless you

820

00:36:39,750 --> 00:36:37,119

work there

821

00:36:42,550 --> 00:36:39,760

so there's you know and we have when i

822

00:36:44,710 --> 00:36:42,560

say we the the collective in the united

823

00:36:46,710 --> 00:36:44,720

states we we have

824

00:36:49,430 --> 00:36:46,720

our basic ideas of what's going down in

825

00:36:51,670 --> 00:36:49,440

area 51 and and the the government's

826

00:36:53,270 --> 00:36:51,680

gonna tell you okay we research

827

00:36:55,190 --> 00:36:53,280

our top secret aircraft there that's

828

00:36:56,630 --> 00:36:55,200

what goes on okay all right so there's

829

00:36:58,950 --> 00:36:56,640

your status quo

830

00:37:02,710 --> 00:36:58,960

then there is the you

831

00:37:04,710 --> 00:37:02,720

ufology that that genre that uh

832

00:37:07,670 --> 00:37:04,720

that side of

833

00:37:10,310 --> 00:37:07,680

that look i should say which is

834

00:37:13,349 --> 00:37:10,320

roswell uh

835

00:37:16,470 --> 00:37:13,359

aliens underground we keep them there we

836

00:37:18,390 --> 00:37:16,480

have a we have a nice hotel holiday inn

837

00:37:20,550 --> 00:37:18,400

set up for the aliens underneath the

838

00:37:21,589 --> 00:37:20,560

base and then there's the one that you

839

00:37:24,310 --> 00:37:21,599

did

840

00:37:26,069 --> 00:37:24,320

in area 51. now

841

00:37:26,870 --> 00:37:26,079

i know that

842

00:37:29,990 --> 00:37:26,880

the

843

00:37:32,230 --> 00:37:30,000

ufo community didn't exactly embrace

844

00:37:33,910 --> 00:37:32,240

because you kind of pooh-poohed

845

00:37:35,190 --> 00:37:33,920

everybody's vision about what's been

846

00:37:37,190 --> 00:37:35,200

going on there

847

00:37:39,990 --> 00:37:37,200

so let's let's talk about that

848

00:37:41,109 --> 00:37:40,000

specifically and is chris carter going

849

00:37:44,069 --> 00:37:41,119

to go

850

00:37:47,430 --> 00:37:44,079

straight at your book and and honor the

851
00:37:55,510 --> 00:37:48,790
okay so

852
00:38:00,230 --> 00:37:58,390
yeah they're wow that is crazy

853
00:38:02,390 --> 00:38:00,240
i mean i'm just standing right here

854
00:38:04,390 --> 00:38:02,400
and now you're back okay keep going keep

855
00:38:05,430 --> 00:38:04,400
going yeah

856
00:38:07,349 --> 00:38:05,440
um

857
00:38:08,710 --> 00:38:07,359
you know i will add in here it's funny

858
00:38:09,829 --> 00:38:08,720
because we just have the per this is the

859
00:38:11,990 --> 00:38:09,839
perfect living room to have this

860
00:38:14,069 --> 00:38:12,000
conversation but sometimes you know i do

861
00:38:16,630 --> 00:38:14,079
talk to a lot of guys who are who work

862
00:38:18,470 --> 00:38:16,640
in intelligence and um

863
00:38:20,470 --> 00:38:18,480

and they're really interesting you know

864

00:38:23,030 --> 00:38:20,480

and i obviously we all have sources that

865

00:38:24,870 --> 00:38:23,040

you know tell us when you're a reporter

866

00:38:26,630 --> 00:38:24,880

and the guys often tell me that the guys

867

00:38:29,030 --> 00:38:26,640

they know in nsa let's put it that way

868

00:38:32,150 --> 00:38:29,040

or that the people that are listening

869

00:38:34,470 --> 00:38:32,160

often give people little winks and nods

870

00:38:36,630 --> 00:38:34,480

in the form of you know

871

00:38:38,790 --> 00:38:36,640

let's call it clicks and

872

00:38:40,710 --> 00:38:38,800

fade out to let you know certain things

873

00:38:42,630 --> 00:38:40,720

and so i always get a double smile

874

00:38:45,750 --> 00:38:42,640

whenever it happens because i think are

875

00:38:48,710 --> 00:38:45,760

the good guys letting me know or

876

00:38:49,829 --> 00:38:48,720

does you know my phone service stink

877

00:38:52,310 --> 00:38:49,839

no and

878

00:38:54,150 --> 00:38:52,320

with this this is the thing annie and

879

00:38:57,750 --> 00:38:54,160

it's really true

880

00:39:01,270 --> 00:38:57,760

i i did a sports show for years

881

00:39:03,349 --> 00:39:01,280

okay out of this very same studio

882

00:39:07,349 --> 00:39:03,359

same equipment same everything and for

883

00:39:11,589 --> 00:39:07,359

years i never had an issue nothing

884

00:39:13,510 --> 00:39:11,599

phone calls internet uh links ever

885

00:39:14,550 --> 00:39:13,520

television uh

886

00:39:17,349 --> 00:39:14,560

dish

887

00:39:19,349 --> 00:39:17,359

uh satellites everything was perfect

888

00:39:22,069 --> 00:39:19,359

i started doing this show

889

00:39:24,710 --> 00:39:22,079

and there is one hiccup oh it's it's

890

00:39:26,710 --> 00:39:24,720

like the craziest most frustrating thing

891

00:39:29,430 --> 00:39:26,720

but i have been warned

892

00:39:30,710 --> 00:39:29,440

by all of the top people in this field

893

00:39:32,390 --> 00:39:30,720

get ready

894

00:39:34,470 --> 00:39:32,400

they're listening and it's going to

895

00:39:35,910 --> 00:39:34,480

happen and you just have to be ready for

896

00:39:38,230 --> 00:39:35,920

it and it's going to happen every single

897

00:39:39,589 --> 00:39:38,240

day and it's really funny it really does

898

00:39:41,430 --> 00:39:39,599

and

899

00:39:43,190 --> 00:39:41,440

have you found that

900

00:39:44,790 --> 00:39:43,200

do you feel now you know now you know

901
00:39:46,470 --> 00:39:44,800
you have friends in the right places

902
00:39:48,950 --> 00:39:46,480
yeah i guess so i guess so giving you

903
00:39:49,750 --> 00:39:48,960
the they're giving you a little heads up

904
00:39:52,230 --> 00:39:49,760
you know

905
00:39:54,870 --> 00:39:52,240
but okay so jumping back to area 51 and

906
00:39:58,310 --> 00:39:54,880
my ending and this idea of you know

907
00:40:01,510 --> 00:39:58,320
alien the idea of aliens at area 51

908
00:40:03,190 --> 00:40:01,520
versus something else at area 51 versus

909
00:40:04,950 --> 00:40:03,200
government secrecy keeping everything

910
00:40:06,790 --> 00:40:04,960
secret remember

911
00:40:11,349 --> 00:40:06,800
i'm my book

912
00:40:14,630 --> 00:40:11,359
is one part of a very big story you know

913
00:40:15,829 --> 00:40:14,640

but it's only one part i think it's a

914

00:40:18,790 --> 00:40:15,839

interesting

915

00:40:21,829 --> 00:40:18,800

informative part obviously because i

916

00:40:24,310 --> 00:40:21,839

really enjoyed interviewing the 75 men

917

00:40:26,630 --> 00:40:24,320

who lived and worked at area 51 for

918

00:40:28,630 --> 00:40:26,640

extended periods of time and shared

919

00:40:32,390 --> 00:40:28,640

their stories with me and they range

920

00:40:34,710 --> 00:40:32,400

from you know spy pilots to scientists

921

00:40:35,750 --> 00:40:34,720

to security guards and everybody in

922

00:40:39,750 --> 00:40:35,760

between

923

00:40:43,589 --> 00:40:39,760

and so the information that i have is

924

00:40:45,349 --> 00:40:43,599

from them and also from documents that i

925

00:40:47,589 --> 00:40:45,359

researched at different libraries and

926
00:40:50,950 --> 00:40:47,599
archives and then i have this ending of

927
00:40:54,550 --> 00:40:50,960
my book which is very controversial for

928
00:40:58,470 --> 00:40:54,560
because i use a single source who worked

929
00:41:01,349 --> 00:40:58,480
for a very controversial organization at

930
00:41:03,430 --> 00:41:01,359
area 51 called eg g they did nuclear

931
00:41:05,270 --> 00:41:03,440
weapons they did triggering devices they

932
00:41:07,589 --> 00:41:05,280
also did lots of other things and some

933
00:41:10,230 --> 00:41:07,599
nefarious things and i tell at the end

934
00:41:12,390 --> 00:41:10,240
of my book one story

935
00:41:14,230 --> 00:41:12,400
from one man

936
00:41:16,230 --> 00:41:14,240
and the reason i chose to tell it was

937
00:41:18,870 --> 00:41:16,240
because i believe him and i still am in

938
00:41:21,030 --> 00:41:18,880

contact with him and i still believe him

939

00:41:23,349 --> 00:41:21,040

and he stands by his story but again

940

00:41:25,670 --> 00:41:23,359

that's one story many people have come

941

00:41:27,430 --> 00:41:25,680

to me in all of my different you know

942

00:41:29,190 --> 00:41:27,440

public speaking events afterwards and

943

00:41:30,230 --> 00:41:29,200

said listen you know i've had people

944

00:41:32,710 --> 00:41:30,240

tell me

945

00:41:34,790 --> 00:41:32,720

you've you're now a plant for the cia

946

00:41:36,550 --> 00:41:34,800

you're part of the disinformation i've

947

00:41:38,790 --> 00:41:36,560

had other people tell me you hit it

948

00:41:41,430 --> 00:41:38,800

right on i've had other people tell me

949

00:41:44,230 --> 00:41:41,440

you're out of your mind right you know

950

00:41:45,109 --> 00:41:44,240

the truth is out there as chris likes to

951
00:41:47,430 --> 00:41:45,119
say

952
00:41:50,870 --> 00:41:47,440
but what is that truth and

953
00:41:52,550 --> 00:41:50,880
what i do know is that it's important to

954
00:41:54,470 --> 00:41:52,560
continue to seek the truth and that's

955
00:41:55,829 --> 00:41:54,480
why i write non-fiction

956
00:41:57,190 --> 00:41:55,839
now

957
00:41:58,470 --> 00:41:57,200
the second part of your question is what

958
00:41:59,910 --> 00:41:58,480
is chris carter going to do with the

959
00:42:03,190 --> 00:41:59,920
book and that's what's exciting we

960
00:42:05,670 --> 00:42:03,200
actually all we had a meeting today um

961
00:42:07,510 --> 00:42:05,680
about you know as we work on this and

962
00:42:09,750 --> 00:42:07,520
and it's such a great team you know you

963
00:42:12,150 --> 00:42:09,760

you can't i can't feel in better hands

964

00:42:14,710 --> 00:42:12,160

with gail and heard and chris carter and

965

00:42:17,589 --> 00:42:14,720

we talk a lot about um you know the

966

00:42:19,990 --> 00:42:17,599

story and without giving anything away

967

00:42:23,270 --> 00:42:20,000

obviously i mean whenever you're

968

00:42:26,790 --> 00:42:23,280

adapting a scripted fictional television

969

00:42:28,790 --> 00:42:26,800

series from a non-fiction book

970

00:42:30,790 --> 00:42:28,800

the writer the writers that you know

971

00:42:33,430 --> 00:42:30,800

with chris leading the team of writers

972

00:42:35,589 --> 00:42:33,440

they it's really important that they

973

00:42:36,550 --> 00:42:35,599

take their vision

974

00:42:39,190 --> 00:42:36,560

to

975

00:42:42,309 --> 00:42:39,200

that series and so

976
00:42:43,510 --> 00:42:42,319
i would say if anything my book serves

977
00:42:48,150 --> 00:42:43,520
as the

978
00:42:50,950 --> 00:42:48,160
jumping off point i mean call it what

979
00:42:53,109 --> 00:42:50,960
you will but i think the tv series is so

980
00:42:55,349 --> 00:42:53,119
exciting because basically what it does

981
00:42:56,150 --> 00:42:55,359
is it takes all the same themes that i

982
00:42:58,069 --> 00:42:56,160
think

983
00:43:00,230 --> 00:42:58,079
we're all interested in you know

984
00:43:01,109 --> 00:43:00,240
secretly the truth

985
00:43:03,510 --> 00:43:01,119
um

986
00:43:06,950 --> 00:43:03,520
government propaganda

987
00:43:08,950 --> 00:43:06,960
those ideas who's controlling the story

988
00:43:10,230 --> 00:43:08,960

what really is the story it takes all

989

00:43:13,750 --> 00:43:10,240

those themes

990

00:43:16,150 --> 00:43:13,760

and it brings them to life with this

991

00:43:18,390 --> 00:43:16,160

archetype of area 51 at the center i

992

00:43:21,990 --> 00:43:18,400

mean it's undeniable and roswell i mean

993

00:43:24,230 --> 00:43:22,000

you cannot deny that this is an unsolved

994

00:43:26,230 --> 00:43:24,240

mystery

995

00:43:27,829 --> 00:43:26,240

the freedom that you have with a guy

996

00:43:29,349 --> 00:43:27,839

like chris carter because there's

997

00:43:30,710 --> 00:43:29,359

nothing that you could

998

00:43:33,190 --> 00:43:30,720

write about

999

00:43:35,910 --> 00:43:33,200

and have him go ah you know that's too

1000

00:43:38,550 --> 00:43:35,920

out there well you know because he

1001
00:43:40,069 --> 00:43:38,560
you know he is as open-minded as it gets

1002
00:43:43,349 --> 00:43:40,079
and we all know that i mean that just

1003
00:43:45,109 --> 00:43:43,359
goes without saying but with that when

1004
00:43:48,390 --> 00:43:45,119
you're dealing with fiction and

1005
00:43:50,150 --> 00:43:48,400
non-fiction and government secrecy and

1006
00:43:52,870 --> 00:43:50,160
obviously what your

1007
00:43:54,550 --> 00:43:52,880
what area 51 is about

1008
00:43:57,270 --> 00:43:54,560
is has there been any

1009
00:43:59,510 --> 00:43:57,280
government interference

1010
00:44:02,150 --> 00:43:59,520
do do you have to disclose to anybody

1011
00:44:04,230 --> 00:44:02,160
what you guys are potentially

1012
00:44:06,630 --> 00:44:04,240
going to show on the screen

1013
00:44:08,710 --> 00:44:06,640

no i mean i mean to who who you know the

1014

00:44:09,510 --> 00:44:08,720

world of fiction the world of fiction

1015

00:44:11,430 --> 00:44:09,520

that's

1016

00:44:13,589 --> 00:44:11,440

what sort of one i mean this is my first

1017

00:44:15,829 --> 00:44:13,599

foray into that arena and i'm really

1018

00:44:17,109 --> 00:44:15,839

enjoying it because i think they they

1019

00:44:19,030 --> 00:44:17,119

cross over all the time but you know

1020

00:44:21,109 --> 00:44:19,040

what is fascinating is

1021

00:44:22,870 --> 00:44:21,119

uh and one of the reasons

1022

00:44:25,109 --> 00:44:22,880

without saying too much about why i'm at

1023

00:44:27,190 --> 00:44:25,119

the pentagon next week is i'm really

1024

00:44:28,870 --> 00:44:27,200

looking at um

1025

00:44:31,430 --> 00:44:28,880

this is for something this is for my new

1026

00:44:33,829 --> 00:44:31,440

book which is actually going to be

1027

00:44:38,230 --> 00:44:33,839

i think sort of top books together area

1028

00:44:46,150 --> 00:44:38,240

51 is the first of the trilogy then

1029

00:44:51,349 --> 00:44:48,150

and then with this book i take you to

1030

00:44:53,109 --> 00:44:51,359

the future and what gets looked at a lot

1031

00:44:55,829 --> 00:44:53,119

is how the pentagon

1032

00:44:58,950 --> 00:44:55,839

uses science fiction

1033

00:45:02,069 --> 00:44:58,960

uh in its own research and development

1034

00:45:05,190 --> 00:45:02,079

in other words uses these ideas

1035

00:45:07,190 --> 00:45:05,200

that are born of the mind

1036

00:45:09,910 --> 00:45:07,200

and

1037

00:45:12,470 --> 00:45:09,920

this you know annie i gotta tell you

1038

00:45:15,030 --> 00:45:12,480

your phone is cutting in and out right

1039

00:45:16,470 --> 00:45:15,040

at these key moments and i'm wondering i

1040

00:45:18,550 --> 00:45:16,480

think we're being i think we're being

1041

00:45:20,230 --> 00:45:18,560

listened to that every time i say the

1042

00:45:22,790 --> 00:45:20,240

pentagon they you know yeah that is

1043

00:45:23,990 --> 00:45:22,800

bizarre hey okay so i i don't know if

1044

00:45:26,309 --> 00:45:24,000

you're going to tell me why you're going

1045

00:45:28,230 --> 00:45:26,319

to the pentagon but were you invited or

1046

00:45:29,750 --> 00:45:28,240

did you ask to go

1047

00:45:31,670 --> 00:45:29,760

oh well you know as a journalist i'm

1048

00:45:34,150 --> 00:45:31,680

always seeking interviews with people i

1049

00:45:36,950 --> 00:45:34,160

mean that's part of the job okay

1050

00:45:38,150 --> 00:45:36,960

sir um so you've been there before

1051
00:45:40,630 --> 00:45:38,160
you know i've never been there before

1052
00:45:42,470 --> 00:45:40,640
okay all right yeah i've been to dia

1053
00:45:45,589 --> 00:45:42,480
that's like really interesting

1054
00:45:46,950 --> 00:45:45,599
intelligence agency this is just nuts

1055
00:45:49,109 --> 00:45:46,960
i'm listening to

1056
00:45:51,349 --> 00:45:49,119
you're on a phone line this isn't skype

1057
00:45:54,069 --> 00:45:51,359
this is just a phone line straight in

1058
00:45:55,589 --> 00:45:54,079
and and you and i spoke before the show

1059
00:45:57,430 --> 00:45:55,599
you have any problems well that well

1060
00:46:00,710 --> 00:45:57,440
that's when they found out you know

1061
00:46:02,390 --> 00:46:00,720
you're on this show of all shows um okay

1062
00:46:05,109 --> 00:46:02,400
now

1063
00:46:07,030 --> 00:46:05,119

uh the book is out i mean area 51's been

1064

00:46:09,030 --> 00:46:07,040

out for a while we know what the book is

1065

00:46:10,950 --> 00:46:09,040

about and so

1066

00:46:12,870 --> 00:46:10,960

can you

1067

00:46:14,710 --> 00:46:12,880

tell us

1068

00:46:18,150 --> 00:46:14,720

without giving away what chris is going

1069

00:46:19,829 --> 00:46:18,160

to do in the series but again we we know

1070

00:46:23,030 --> 00:46:19,839

what what the

1071

00:46:24,950 --> 00:46:23,040

you know the whole soviet stalin

1072

00:46:26,630 --> 00:46:24,960

uh flying sauce so i'm going to intro

1073

00:46:28,390 --> 00:46:26,640

that part of it would you you want to

1074

00:46:30,150 --> 00:46:28,400

tell everybody uh

1075

00:46:32,790 --> 00:46:30,160

exactly what we're talking about because

1076

00:46:34,950 --> 00:46:32,800

they have no idea

1077

00:46:37,670 --> 00:46:34,960

well in the end you mean about the end

1078

00:46:40,069 --> 00:46:37,680

of my book yeah as a yeah as opposed to

1079

00:46:41,589 --> 00:46:40,079

the roswell um

1080

00:46:44,069 --> 00:46:41,599

uh version

1081

00:46:46,230 --> 00:46:44,079

i should say well what you know and i'm

1082

00:46:47,589 --> 00:46:46,240

sure i'm i'm sure

1083

00:46:49,829 --> 00:46:47,599

you know listeners are familiar with

1084

00:46:51,270 --> 00:46:49,839

this because people got very upset about

1085

00:46:54,150 --> 00:46:51,280

this and it was interesting because i

1086

00:46:57,670 --> 00:46:54,160

got i i took a lot of heat from

1087

00:46:58,950 --> 00:46:57,680

those who really follow the idea of ufos

1088

00:47:01,349 --> 00:46:58,960

and aliens

1089

00:47:03,510 --> 00:47:01,359

um and i got i took a lot of heat from a

1090

00:47:04,870 --> 00:47:03,520

lot of military people who did not like

1091

00:47:06,390 --> 00:47:04,880

what i wrote either so it was like

1092

00:47:07,190 --> 00:47:06,400

really being between a rock and a hard

1093

00:47:09,910 --> 00:47:07,200

place

1094

00:47:11,109 --> 00:47:09,920

but because i wrote i reported what was

1095

00:47:14,950 --> 00:47:11,119

told to me

1096

00:47:18,230 --> 00:47:14,960

by an engineer who worked with eg g

1097

00:47:20,950 --> 00:47:18,240

who actually was part of the team

1098

00:47:24,309 --> 00:47:20,960

that worked to reverse engineer

1099

00:47:27,109 --> 00:47:24,319

the craft and according to him the craft

1100

00:47:30,069 --> 00:47:27,119

now remember this is according to him

1101

00:47:32,630 --> 00:47:30,079

right the craft did not come from outer

1102

00:47:34,550 --> 00:47:32,640

space it came from russia

1103

00:47:35,829 --> 00:47:34,560

it came from stalin

1104

00:47:39,829 --> 00:47:35,839

and it was

1105

00:47:42,309 --> 00:47:39,839

filled with child size aviators so they

1106

00:47:45,030 --> 00:47:42,319

looked like aliens

1107

00:47:47,349 --> 00:47:45,040

but they were actually part of horrific

1108

00:47:50,710 --> 00:47:47,359

human experiments meant to look like

1109

00:47:52,630 --> 00:47:50,720

aliens stalin's idea and his obsession

1110

00:47:55,510 --> 00:47:52,640

according to this engineer

1111

00:47:58,630 --> 00:47:55,520

was the war of the worlds and because at

1112

00:48:00,950 --> 00:47:58,640

the time in 1947 there was no atomic

1113

00:48:04,150 --> 00:48:00,960

bomb on the soviet side of things

1114

00:48:07,910 --> 00:48:04,160
and stalin hated truman and hated truman

1115

00:48:10,390 --> 00:48:07,920
being ahead in the atomic game

1116

00:48:13,510 --> 00:48:10,400
pulled the black propaganda card and

1117

00:48:14,870 --> 00:48:13,520
said you may have the atomic bomb but i

1118

00:48:18,390 --> 00:48:14,880
have the control of the people through

1119

00:48:20,790 --> 00:48:18,400
propaganda and the plan was to terrify

1120

00:48:22,630 --> 00:48:20,800
americans in this region of the world

1121

00:48:24,470 --> 00:48:22,640
that was so closely linked with a taunt

1122

00:48:26,390 --> 00:48:24,480
with atomic bomb you had sandia where it

1123

00:48:28,710 --> 00:48:26,400
was being manufactured you had los

1124

00:48:31,510 --> 00:48:28,720
alamos where it was being

1125

00:48:33,510 --> 00:48:31,520
designed scientifically and engineered

1126

00:48:35,109 --> 00:48:33,520

and you had the white sands missile

1127

00:48:37,670 --> 00:48:35,119

range there where all the rocket tests

1128

00:48:40,150 --> 00:48:37,680

were going on and the idea was that

1129

00:48:42,230 --> 00:48:40,160

stalin would create a war of the world

1130

00:48:45,190 --> 00:48:42,240

scenario there

1131

00:48:47,990 --> 00:48:45,200

and so that is what i was told

1132

00:48:50,950 --> 00:48:48,000

and after working with this source for

1133

00:48:53,190 --> 00:48:50,960

you know a hundred interviews and

1134

00:49:00,069 --> 00:48:53,200

almost two years

1135

00:49:04,309 --> 00:49:02,230

who he was knowing he was who he was

1136

00:49:14,390 --> 00:49:04,319

knowing his place within the atomic

1137

00:49:19,510 --> 00:49:17,349

unbelievable

1138

00:49:23,270 --> 00:49:19,520

all of that was cut out

1139

00:49:25,829 --> 00:49:23,280

now this is it and it and it's happening

1140

00:49:27,589 --> 00:49:25,839

you can tell it's right um

1141

00:49:28,470 --> 00:49:27,599

it's on a sentence and then it comes

1142

00:49:30,069 --> 00:49:28,480

back

1143

00:49:31,829 --> 00:49:30,079

at the end of the sentence somebody's

1144

00:49:32,790 --> 00:49:31,839

somebody's listening to us annie that's

1145

00:49:38,069 --> 00:49:32,800

trippy

1146

00:49:42,150 --> 00:49:40,549

you know um i'm going to i'm going to

1147

00:49:44,630 --> 00:49:42,160

break to a commercial

1148

00:49:47,270 --> 00:49:44,640

and i'm going to call you right back

1149

00:49:49,510 --> 00:49:47,280

let's do that uh um and then uh we'll

1150

00:49:51,349 --> 00:49:49,520

reset this phone line how's that sound

1151

00:49:53,589 --> 00:49:51,359

sounds great okay let's do it

1152

00:49:56,390 --> 00:49:53,599

all right um

1153

00:49:59,430 --> 00:49:56,400

absolutely bizarre and you are listening

1154

00:50:01,829 --> 00:49:59,440

to this as i am listening to it

1155

00:50:04,230 --> 00:50:01,839

so i'm going to take a quick break

1156

00:50:05,990 --> 00:50:04,240

i'm going to reset here

1157

00:50:08,069 --> 00:50:06,000

we call andy back and reset the phone

1158

00:50:09,990 --> 00:50:08,079

line that's bizarre

1159

00:50:24,470 --> 00:50:10,000

let's mess with the nsa i'll be back

1160

00:50:32,870 --> 00:50:27,190

brian taylor ninja badass extraordinaire

1161

00:50:37,150 --> 00:50:33,790

hey

1162

00:50:39,829 --> 00:50:37,160

jcr in your face

1163

00:51:10,790 --> 00:50:39,839

jimmychurchradio.com on the dark matter

1164

00:51:18,549 --> 00:51:13,990

i'm literally resetting you ready

1165

00:51:23,750 --> 00:51:20,790

okay

1166

00:51:25,430 --> 00:51:23,760

let's try this again

1167

00:51:27,190 --> 00:51:25,440

are you there we're back with or without

1168

00:51:29,109 --> 00:51:27,200

with or without the eavesdroppers yeah

1169

00:51:31,190 --> 00:51:29,119

see you're nice and crisp and clear it's

1170

00:51:32,630 --> 00:51:31,200

just so weird somebody's listening okay

1171

00:51:34,230 --> 00:51:32,640

so now

1172

00:51:35,589 --> 00:51:34,240

uh

1173

00:51:45,270 --> 00:51:35,599

the

1174

00:51:49,190 --> 00:51:45,280

version of operation paperclip was that

1175

00:51:51,190 --> 00:51:49,200

a nazi uh third reich type of craft and

1176

00:51:53,829 --> 00:51:51,200

and what was the propulsion system on

1177

00:51:55,910 --> 00:51:53,839

that was it conventional i mean

1178

00:51:58,069 --> 00:51:55,920

i'm a little confused but we backward

1179

00:52:00,549 --> 00:51:58,079

engineered that

1180

00:52:02,470 --> 00:52:00,559

and that's what crashed in roswell

1181

00:52:04,069 --> 00:52:02,480

correct

1182

00:52:06,309 --> 00:52:04,079

according to the engineer and i rate

1183

00:52:08,630 --> 00:52:06,319

this very specifically in the book as he

1184

00:52:12,470 --> 00:52:08,640

told me right but yes you are right that

1185

00:52:14,950 --> 00:52:12,480

it was an aircraft designed by two nazi

1186

00:52:17,910 --> 00:52:14,960

aircraft designers named rymar and

1187

00:52:20,710 --> 00:52:17,920

walter horton they created the horton

1188

00:52:23,510 --> 00:52:20,720

wing that flying wing which later we

1189

00:52:24,950 --> 00:52:23,520

stole and made the b2 b-52 bomber

1190

00:52:27,109 --> 00:52:24,960

but also

1191

00:52:29,190 --> 00:52:27,119

um they when if you look in my book in

1192

00:52:30,549 --> 00:52:29,200

the area 51 book i have these

1193

00:52:32,630 --> 00:52:30,559

photographs i don't think were ever

1194

00:52:34,790 --> 00:52:32,640

published before where you see the

1195

00:52:37,349 --> 00:52:34,800

horton brothers created

1196

00:52:39,910 --> 00:52:37,359

parabolic airplanes so they're like

1197

00:52:41,510 --> 00:52:39,920

almost a full circle a full flying

1198

00:52:44,230 --> 00:52:41,520

circle and

1199

00:52:45,030 --> 00:52:44,240

the and there are drawings

1200

00:52:47,349 --> 00:52:45,040

for

1201
00:52:48,470 --> 00:52:47,359
a flying saucer and what was also

1202
00:52:50,549 --> 00:52:48,480
interesting which was a lot of the

1203
00:52:53,990 --> 00:52:50,559
documentation which i presented in area

1204
00:52:55,990 --> 00:52:54,000
51 showed that right after

1205
00:52:56,790 --> 00:52:56,000
the crash at roswell

1206
00:52:58,630 --> 00:52:56,800
the

1207
00:53:01,829 --> 00:52:58,640
air force

1208
00:53:04,549 --> 00:53:01,839
created a giant manhunt for walter and

1209
00:53:06,069 --> 00:53:04,559
rymar horton they had all this access to

1210
00:53:09,829 --> 00:53:06,079
all these nazi scientists as i write in

1211
00:53:12,630 --> 00:53:09,839
paperclip um and yet suddenly they were

1212
00:53:16,630 --> 00:53:12,640
interested in these two guys

1213
00:53:17,430 --> 00:53:16,640

and so this story has resonance

1214

00:53:19,030 --> 00:53:17,440

in

1215

00:53:22,470 --> 00:53:19,040

the nazis

1216

00:53:24,390 --> 00:53:22,480

and then these two brothers actually

1217

00:53:26,470 --> 00:53:24,400

went to

1218

00:53:28,309 --> 00:53:26,480

made contact with stalin and as i write

1219

00:53:30,950 --> 00:53:28,319

in the book

1220

00:53:33,430 --> 00:53:30,960

as soon as that unveils itself in these

1221

00:53:35,589 --> 00:53:33,440

national archives documents you know the

1222

00:53:38,309 --> 00:53:35,599

last sort of line in the file is the

1223

00:53:40,710 --> 00:53:38,319

horton brothers concert confirmed

1224

00:53:43,109 --> 00:53:40,720

you know communication with the soviets

1225

00:53:44,390 --> 00:53:43,119

and then there's no more documentation

1226

00:53:50,309 --> 00:53:44,400

did he

1227

00:53:52,309 --> 00:53:50,319

craft looked like

1228

00:53:53,510 --> 00:53:52,319

yes and i and i put i i write that in

1229

00:53:55,510 --> 00:53:53,520

there you know it was round it was a

1230

00:53:56,950 --> 00:53:55,520

very very classic flying closer but you

1231

00:53:59,030 --> 00:53:56,960

asked me about the propulsion system and

1232

00:54:01,349 --> 00:53:59,040

that's interesting too because that is

1233

00:54:03,430 --> 00:54:01,359

that unconventional propulsion system i

1234

00:54:05,109 --> 00:54:03,440

don't know i took so much heat for this

1235

00:54:07,589 --> 00:54:05,119

and i think you know it's it's

1236

00:54:09,670 --> 00:54:07,599

interesting because um

1237

00:54:11,910 --> 00:54:09,680

that's where

1238

00:54:13,990 --> 00:54:11,920

you know not being a scientist doesn't

1239

00:54:14,870 --> 00:54:14,000

help let's put it that way because you

1240

00:54:17,670 --> 00:54:14,880

know

1241

00:54:19,829 --> 00:54:17,680

i cannot tell you what that propulsion

1242

00:54:23,030 --> 00:54:19,839

is system is

1243

00:54:25,430 --> 00:54:23,040

the there's uh i want everybody to go to

1244

00:54:27,190 --> 00:54:25,440

uh jimmy trudio.com you can scroll down

1245

00:54:29,030 --> 00:54:27,200

it's in the normal spot in the guest

1246

00:54:31,750 --> 00:54:29,040

gallery section

1247

00:54:34,950 --> 00:54:31,760

and annie has provided us

1248

00:54:38,470 --> 00:54:34,960

seven photographs the bottom three

1249

00:54:39,349 --> 00:54:38,480

are from area 51 and and

1250

00:54:41,030 --> 00:54:39,359

um

1251
00:54:42,470 --> 00:54:41,040
we'll we'll talk about these three but

1252
00:54:47,510 --> 00:54:42,480
the middle

1253
00:54:49,510 --> 00:54:47,520
and this obviously is one of the

1254
00:54:53,349 --> 00:54:49,520
prototypes this is probably one of the

1255
00:54:57,030 --> 00:54:53,359
ones that is made out of wood but

1256
00:55:00,790 --> 00:54:57,040
this photograph is uh and this design is

1257
00:55:02,390 --> 00:55:00,800
very reminiscent of what was seen up in

1258
00:55:06,230 --> 00:55:02,400
washington

1259
00:55:08,630 --> 00:55:06,240
first before roswell and yes and it's

1260
00:55:11,430 --> 00:55:08,640
it's it's an exact

1261
00:55:13,190 --> 00:55:11,440
as far as a description goes if i was

1262
00:55:14,710 --> 00:55:13,200
going to draw

1263
00:55:16,790 --> 00:55:14,720

um

1264

00:55:18,069 --> 00:55:16,800

that that's exactly what it reminds me

1265

00:55:23,349 --> 00:55:18,079

of

1266

00:55:26,710 --> 00:55:23,359

the story you know and

1267

00:55:30,870 --> 00:55:26,720

what i find fascinating is

1268

00:55:32,950 --> 00:55:30,880

the the hunt for information and how

1269

00:55:35,430 --> 00:55:32,960

more gets revealed

1270

00:55:36,549 --> 00:55:35,440

as you keep looking and so it's why i

1271

00:55:38,230 --> 00:55:36,559

always

1272

00:55:40,150 --> 00:55:38,240

caution

1273

00:55:43,109 --> 00:55:40,160

my own self and also readers and

1274

00:55:45,910 --> 00:55:43,119

listeners to being convinced of their

1275

00:55:47,750 --> 00:55:45,920

own ideas i think it's really important

1276

00:55:50,069 --> 00:55:47,760

to have conviction

1277

00:55:52,390 --> 00:55:50,079

but there's a something really

1278

00:55:54,470 --> 00:55:52,400

significant about being able to maintain

1279

00:55:57,510 --> 00:55:54,480

this idea of flexibility with your

1280

00:55:59,109 --> 00:55:57,520

thinking because there are so you know

1281

00:56:01,670 --> 00:55:59,119

with all the information being

1282

00:56:03,750 --> 00:56:01,680

controlled in so many different mediums

1283

00:56:06,630 --> 00:56:03,760

for many reasons

1284

00:56:09,270 --> 00:56:06,640

some good some nefarious some simply

1285

00:56:11,030 --> 00:56:09,280

because it gets lost that i always

1286

00:56:12,870 --> 00:56:11,040

really adhere to that idea that there is

1287

00:56:14,470 --> 00:56:12,880

more out there and there is more to be

1288

00:56:15,430 --> 00:56:14,480

revealed

1289

00:56:17,750 --> 00:56:15,440

where

1290

00:56:20,069 --> 00:56:17,760

did mangala was mangala something that

1291

00:56:22,630 --> 00:56:20,079

you found out on your own or was this

1292

00:56:25,430 --> 00:56:22,640

also disclosed and if it was

1293

00:56:27,910 --> 00:56:25,440

how was the middle of stalin connection

1294

00:56:28,829 --> 00:56:27,920

revealed how did your source

1295

00:56:30,390 --> 00:56:28,839

put that

1296

00:56:34,069 --> 00:56:30,400

together

1297

00:56:35,829 --> 00:56:34,079

that was the very first

1298

00:56:37,829 --> 00:56:35,839

point

1299

00:56:39,670 --> 00:56:37,839

you know that was

1300

00:56:45,910 --> 00:56:39,680

the

1301
00:56:47,109 --> 00:56:45,920
what my source was dealing with and

1302
00:56:48,870 --> 00:56:47,119
really

1303
00:56:51,270 --> 00:56:48,880
has always been

1304
00:56:53,190 --> 00:56:51,280
for me the mainstay of

1305
00:56:55,109 --> 00:56:53,200
of his credibility because i believe

1306
00:56:58,870 --> 00:56:55,119
that what he told me

1307
00:57:01,030 --> 00:56:58,880
he told me because it was

1308
00:57:02,870 --> 00:57:01,040
an enormous burden to him because

1309
00:57:04,230 --> 00:57:02,880
remember he also

1310
00:57:05,430 --> 00:57:04,240
unveils

1311
00:57:09,430 --> 00:57:05,440
that

1312
00:57:12,390 --> 00:57:09,440
conducted by stalin

1313
00:57:14,549 --> 00:57:12,400

using mangala and his horrific

1314

00:57:16,470 --> 00:57:14,559

concentration camp science

1315

00:57:18,870 --> 00:57:16,480

to create these

1316

00:57:21,670 --> 00:57:18,880

alien-looking creatures

1317

00:57:23,990 --> 00:57:21,680

was then mimicked according to my source

1318

00:57:26,390 --> 00:57:24,000

by the us government because

1319

00:57:28,710 --> 00:57:26,400

what the soviets did we needed to do

1320

00:57:30,789 --> 00:57:28,720

that is what the cold war was about they

1321

00:57:34,309 --> 00:57:30,799

could not be ahead of us and according

1322

00:57:35,910 --> 00:57:34,319

to my source he participated in this

1323

00:57:37,510 --> 00:57:35,920

now

1324

00:57:41,349 --> 00:57:37,520

this is a

1325

00:57:43,589 --> 00:57:41,359

enormous burden to unload and

1326

00:57:46,630 --> 00:57:43,599

remember i'm talking about

1327

00:57:48,470 --> 00:57:46,640

having met his family

1328

00:57:53,510 --> 00:57:48,480

and

1329

00:57:54,390 --> 00:57:53,520

he was telling me all this they did not

1330

00:57:57,109 --> 00:57:54,400

know that

1331

00:57:58,789 --> 00:57:57,119

and knowing that when

1332

00:58:00,630 --> 00:57:58,799

he gave me the permission to publish the

1333

00:58:03,510 --> 00:58:00,640

information they would know it was him

1334

00:58:05,750 --> 00:58:03,520

as they did right and i find it

1335

00:58:07,510 --> 00:58:05,760

interesting that in all the

1336

00:58:09,349 --> 00:58:07,520

you know

1337

00:58:10,950 --> 00:58:09,359

the sort of controversy that it

1338

00:58:13,589 --> 00:58:10,960

allegedly created

1339

00:58:15,270 --> 00:58:13,599

very few people were able to and and

1340

00:58:17,109 --> 00:58:15,280

perhaps i can't fault anyone because of

1341

00:58:18,710 --> 00:58:17,119

course when you're the reporter you know

1342

00:58:21,349 --> 00:58:18,720

the source and to everybody else it's

1343

00:58:23,750 --> 00:58:21,359

just a story now whether you know

1344

00:58:26,069 --> 00:58:23,760

literally or and figuratively but this

1345

00:58:28,069 --> 00:58:26,079

is a real person with a real family and

1346

00:58:30,470 --> 00:58:28,079

you know him i sat there after the book

1347

00:58:32,950 --> 00:58:30,480

published with his family

1348

00:58:34,470 --> 00:58:32,960

you know saying how could you how could

1349

00:58:37,349 --> 00:58:34,480

you say this how could you have done

1350

00:58:38,630 --> 00:58:37,359

this i mean it's a and so to answer your

1351
00:58:39,670 --> 00:58:38,640
question

1352
00:58:41,829 --> 00:58:39,680
you know

1353
00:58:43,510 --> 00:58:41,839
doing anything that

1354
00:58:46,069 --> 00:58:43,520
is linked to

1355
00:58:49,430 --> 00:58:46,079
science pseudoscience

1356
00:58:51,349 --> 00:58:49,440
horror science that involves the evil

1357
00:58:54,870 --> 00:58:51,359
doctor angela is

1358
00:58:57,270 --> 00:58:54,880
you know is is a is a giant

1359
00:58:59,990 --> 00:58:57,280
uh dark-hearted affair it's a it's it's

1360
00:59:01,670 --> 00:59:00,000
about as taboo as it gets

1361
00:59:03,910 --> 00:59:01,680
you know you really

1362
00:59:06,069 --> 00:59:03,920
it bothers everybody bothers me and

1363
00:59:08,630 --> 00:59:06,079

nobody likes to even think about it

1364

00:59:11,190 --> 00:59:08,640

it's something that happened were

1365

00:59:14,069 --> 00:59:11,200

you know embarrassed as human beings to

1366

00:59:16,069 --> 00:59:14,079

know that we could go there but it is

1367

00:59:18,789 --> 00:59:16,079

like i said it's just taboo we'd rather

1368

00:59:22,230 --> 00:59:18,799

not talk about it or rather not think

1369

00:59:23,670 --> 00:59:22,240

about it and then of course when you

1370

00:59:26,950 --> 00:59:23,680

you're in front of a

1371

00:59:28,230 --> 00:59:26,960

crowd of ufo uh

1372

00:59:31,829 --> 00:59:28,240

believers

1373

00:59:34,390 --> 00:59:31,839

and contactees and witnesses and then

1374

00:59:36,069 --> 00:59:34,400

you discuss this well then you know i'm

1375

00:59:37,510 --> 00:59:36,079

surprised you know you weren't like

1376

00:59:39,109 --> 00:59:37,520

hillary clinton

1377

00:59:41,109 --> 00:59:39,119

dodging a shoe

1378

00:59:43,750 --> 00:59:41,119

because if if you know what i mean

1379

00:59:47,030 --> 00:59:43,760

because yeah that's uh

1380

00:59:49,270 --> 00:59:47,040

it's raining on on on everybody's parade

1381

00:59:50,309 --> 00:59:49,280

and on top of that let me just say this

1382

00:59:53,270 --> 00:59:50,319

when you're

1383

00:59:55,670 --> 00:59:53,280

i mean

1384

00:59:57,430 --> 00:59:55,680

i hope he's not excluding aliens from

1385

00:59:59,829 --> 00:59:57,440

the tv series i mean wouldn't that kind

1386

01:00:02,069 --> 00:59:59,839

of freak everybody out too i don't know

1387

01:00:03,430 --> 01:00:02,079

what i don't think anyone gets excluded

1388

01:00:05,030 --> 01:00:03,440

and i think what's interesting here is

1389

01:00:07,829 --> 01:00:05,040

that remember is that

1390

01:00:12,470 --> 01:00:09,589

there's there's there's room for

1391

01:00:14,309 --> 01:00:12,480

everything i mean i've also had very

1392

01:00:15,430 --> 01:00:14,319

credible people people that i really

1393

01:00:18,789 --> 01:00:15,440

trust

1394

01:00:22,390 --> 01:00:18,799

and that know who my source is

1395

01:00:26,630 --> 01:00:23,990

he was used

1396

01:00:29,430 --> 01:00:26,640

well you know exactly exactly but you

1397

01:00:31,109 --> 01:00:29,440

know and you don't know annie honestly

1398

01:00:32,870 --> 01:00:31,119

when you're in this dark world and

1399

01:00:34,150 --> 01:00:32,880

you're in it you're you're knee-deep

1400

01:00:36,390 --> 01:00:34,160

you're neck deep

1401
01:00:37,510 --> 01:00:36,400
you don't know you know who to believe

1402
01:00:38,390 --> 01:00:37,520
and

1403
01:00:39,270 --> 01:00:38,400
when

1404
01:00:41,349 --> 01:00:39,280
uh

1405
01:00:44,230 --> 01:00:41,359
we were talking before the show but a

1406
01:00:46,390 --> 01:00:44,240
good example of this is richard doty

1407
01:00:48,870 --> 01:00:46,400
and if you ever get a chance watch the

1408
01:00:51,030 --> 01:00:48,880
new documentary it's called miragement

1409
01:00:54,390 --> 01:00:51,040
and when you see what

1410
01:00:55,510 --> 01:00:54,400
what his mission was and how freely the

1411
01:00:56,870 --> 01:00:55,520
government

1412
01:00:58,549 --> 01:00:56,880
uh

1413
01:01:00,950 --> 01:00:58,559

would just

1414

01:01:02,789 --> 01:01:00,960

feed disinformation into somebody for

1415

01:01:04,230 --> 01:01:02,799

their own agenda

1416

01:01:06,710 --> 01:01:04,240

no matter what it is it doesn't matter

1417

01:01:10,470 --> 01:01:06,720

what what the agenda is but in in

1418

01:01:11,510 --> 01:01:10,480

dodie's case it was ufos so

1419

01:01:12,870 --> 01:01:11,520

um

1420

01:01:15,750 --> 01:01:12,880

when

1421

01:01:18,069 --> 01:01:15,760

your source is is as is feeding

1422

01:01:19,190 --> 01:01:18,079

information to you as he believes it

1423

01:01:21,670 --> 01:01:19,200

because

1424

01:01:23,510 --> 01:01:21,680

he's he's not lying do you understand

1425

01:01:24,950 --> 01:01:23,520

what i'm saying so of course

1426

01:01:26,950 --> 01:01:24,960

we're we're on the same page here but

1427

01:01:28,950 --> 01:01:26,960

it's why it's why i don't have to dodge

1428

01:01:31,109 --> 01:01:28,960

the hillary clinton shoe because

1429

01:01:32,789 --> 01:01:31,119

i'm just telling you straight up looking

1430

01:01:35,109 --> 01:01:32,799

you straight in the eyes

1431

01:01:39,349 --> 01:01:35,119

from my book same as i'm talking here

1432

01:01:41,190 --> 01:01:39,359

now here this is exactly what i was told

1433

01:01:43,109 --> 01:01:41,200

and here's why

1434

01:01:45,349 --> 01:01:43,119

i believe you know i i don't want to say

1435

01:01:47,750 --> 01:01:45,359

believe it but why i believe the

1436

01:01:49,030 --> 01:01:47,760

legitimacy of this person speaking in

1437

01:01:51,030 --> 01:01:49,040

other words

1438

01:01:52,390 --> 01:01:51,040

you know that's very different than

1439

01:01:54,069 --> 01:01:52,400

somebody you meet on the street and

1440

01:01:55,670 --> 01:01:54,079

tells you a story

1441

01:01:57,030 --> 01:01:55,680

you you would really want if you spend

1442

01:01:58,950 --> 01:01:57,040

two years with that person you're going

1443

01:02:01,109 --> 01:01:58,960

to make the decision whether or not you

1444

01:02:01,910 --> 01:02:01,119

want to present that story right right

1445

01:02:02,870 --> 01:02:01,920

right

1446

01:02:05,990 --> 01:02:02,880

well

1447

01:02:08,710 --> 01:02:06,000

like i said chris i can't imagine him

1448

01:02:11,109 --> 01:02:08,720

you know leaving aliens off of the table

1449

01:02:13,030 --> 01:02:11,119

and and certainly you know the beauty of

1450

01:02:14,630 --> 01:02:13,040

it is like i said in the in the

1451
01:02:16,309 --> 01:02:14,640
beginning

1452
01:02:18,789 --> 01:02:16,319
there's nothing

1453
01:02:22,470 --> 01:02:18,799
that would shock him he

1454
01:02:23,750 --> 01:02:22,480
he hey that's a good idea yeah wow yeah

1455
01:02:26,950 --> 01:02:23,760
let's go there

1456
01:02:28,710 --> 01:02:26,960
so i i'm excited about uh i'm like is it

1457
01:02:30,870 --> 01:02:28,720
going to be called area 51 by the way i

1458
01:02:32,470 --> 01:02:30,880
know that i've read that a few times so

1459
01:02:33,589 --> 01:02:32,480
they're just sticking to it i cannot

1460
01:02:34,470 --> 01:02:33,599
wait now

1461
01:02:36,789 --> 01:02:34,480
is

1462
01:02:38,390 --> 01:02:36,799
now i know it's in production now before

1463
01:02:40,710 --> 01:02:38,400

we start to move on a little bit i know

1464

01:02:42,630 --> 01:02:40,720

it's in production now do they have a

1465

01:02:45,430 --> 01:02:42,640

is it going to be in the fall schedule

1466

01:02:48,950 --> 01:02:45,440

is it going to be in 2014

1467

01:02:50,230 --> 01:02:48,960

you know that is always up to amc right

1468

01:02:52,710 --> 01:02:50,240

i would just say

1469

01:02:55,030 --> 01:02:52,720

stay tuned and be excited because i mean

1470

01:02:56,630 --> 01:02:55,040

i i you know i am but i love everything

1471

01:02:58,630 --> 01:02:56,640

that you said about

1472

01:03:00,549 --> 01:02:58,640

about this um

1473

01:03:02,069 --> 01:03:00,559

this idea that anything is possible when

1474

01:03:04,230 --> 01:03:02,079

you're in the hands of a master

1475

01:03:06,710 --> 01:03:04,240

storyteller like chris carter and i

1476

01:03:09,670 --> 01:03:06,720

think that that also comes from his real

1477

01:03:13,270 --> 01:03:09,680

deep core beliefs of that nothing is

1478

01:03:15,430 --> 01:03:13,280

what it seems but yet he's got the

1479

01:03:17,270 --> 01:03:15,440

the puppet master control of the story

1480

01:03:18,870 --> 01:03:17,280

which is what you want because you want

1481

01:03:20,390 --> 01:03:18,880

to be taken somewhere

1482

01:03:21,430 --> 01:03:20,400

that's really

1483

01:03:22,549 --> 01:03:21,440

um

1484

01:03:24,470 --> 01:03:22,559

you know

1485

01:03:28,150 --> 01:03:24,480

an enigma

1486

01:03:30,150 --> 01:03:28,160

with uh with area 51 and because it's a

1487

01:03:31,430 --> 01:03:30,160

television series as opposed to a

1488

01:03:33,270 --> 01:03:31,440

feature film

1489

01:03:35,190 --> 01:03:33,280

the writer is

1490

01:03:37,190 --> 01:03:35,200

is involved right now you're you're

1491

01:03:39,270 --> 01:03:37,200

sitting down are you are you there

1492

01:03:41,829 --> 01:03:39,280

writing with them are they consulting

1493

01:03:43,430 --> 01:03:41,839

with you every step of the way or

1494

01:03:45,750 --> 01:03:43,440

do they just have your book on the table

1495

01:03:48,150 --> 01:03:45,760

and they consult the book

1496

01:03:50,150 --> 01:03:48,160

chris is the master of secrets he goes

1497

01:03:51,349 --> 01:03:50,160

away does his magic and then we all get

1498

01:03:53,270 --> 01:03:51,359

together and you know we have lots of

1499

01:03:56,230 --> 01:03:53,280

story meetings and stuff like that but i

1500

01:03:57,270 --> 01:03:56,240

mean he's he's the writer you know he is

1501

01:04:00,230 --> 01:03:57,280

the

1502

01:04:02,309 --> 01:04:00,240

he's really he's in charge and story

1503

01:04:04,630 --> 01:04:02,319

okay this is my next question uh is it a

1504

01:04:06,470 --> 01:04:04,640

period piece is it going to start off in

1505

01:04:17,430 --> 01:04:06,480

1947

1506

01:04:20,950 --> 01:04:19,029

give me a little something well you know

1507

01:04:22,870 --> 01:04:20,960

here's the funny thing is

1508

01:04:24,950 --> 01:04:22,880

in the world of like non-fiction you

1509

01:04:26,549 --> 01:04:24,960

know in journalism and you know you

1510

01:04:28,230 --> 01:04:26,559

really have to keep secrets it's like

1511

01:04:30,390 --> 01:04:28,240

you got to honor your sources but i tell

1512

01:04:32,950 --> 01:04:30,400

you tv is even more secretive

1513

01:04:35,109 --> 01:04:32,960

yeah totally totally and you know well

1514

01:04:37,029 --> 01:04:35,119

and the thing is when it comes to chris

1515

01:04:40,710 --> 01:04:37,039

and this is why i'm so excited about

1516

01:04:43,109 --> 01:04:40,720

about area 51 is that uh

1517

01:04:45,430 --> 01:04:43,119

he the way that he did x-files and the

1518

01:04:48,470 --> 01:04:45,440

way that he dealt with

1519

01:04:51,670 --> 01:04:48,480

uh that story just the basic storyline

1520

01:04:52,710 --> 01:04:51,680

over the years um you know that he's not

1521

01:04:53,510 --> 01:04:52,720

scared

1522

01:04:58,150 --> 01:04:53,520

and

1523

01:04:59,109 --> 01:04:58,160

x-files he can do whatever the freak he

1524

01:05:01,510 --> 01:04:59,119

wants

1525

01:05:05,029 --> 01:05:01,520

and there's nobody that's going to tell

1526

01:05:06,870 --> 01:05:05,039

him no because they can't and that's why

1527

01:05:09,190 --> 01:05:06,880

this is going to be great and the book

1528

01:05:10,630 --> 01:05:09,200

is good the you know he's good the

1529

01:05:12,230 --> 01:05:10,640

staff's going to be good so you know

1530

01:05:14,230 --> 01:05:12,240

it's going to be great i can't i can't

1531

01:05:17,029 --> 01:05:14,240

wait i i really can't

1532

01:05:19,270 --> 01:05:17,039

it's something to look forward to okay

1533

01:05:21,029 --> 01:05:19,280

operation paperclip

1534

01:05:22,549 --> 01:05:21,039

now

1535

01:05:24,150 --> 01:05:22,559

how is it doing by the way how are the

1536

01:05:25,750 --> 01:05:24,160

sales

1537

01:05:27,109 --> 01:05:25,760

oh my god it's great i mean you know

1538

01:05:29,430 --> 01:05:27,119

went right to the new york times

1539

01:05:32,470 --> 01:05:29,440

bestseller list and here's the thing

1540

01:05:34,549 --> 01:05:32,480

when you're uh an author you just

1541

01:05:37,670 --> 01:05:34,559

you just do at least for me

1542

01:05:39,750 --> 01:05:37,680

i just find stories that i really want

1543

01:05:41,670 --> 01:05:39,760

to know about i think i once heard it

1544

01:05:43,190 --> 01:05:41,680

said best when another writer was saying

1545

01:05:45,109 --> 01:05:43,200

there's two kinds of writers in this

1546

01:05:47,109 --> 01:05:45,119

world there's people who write about

1547

01:05:48,549 --> 01:05:47,119

what they know

1548

01:05:51,829 --> 01:05:48,559

and there's people who write about what

1549

01:05:53,670 --> 01:05:51,839

they don't know and i fall into that cat

1550

01:05:55,510 --> 01:05:53,680

the second category and this is of

1551

01:05:57,829 --> 01:05:55,520

course starting out you know you just if

1552

01:05:58,789 --> 01:05:57,839

you don't know a subject but you want to

1553

01:06:01,270 --> 01:05:58,799

know

1554

01:06:03,589 --> 01:06:01,280

then it becomes a really compelling

1555

01:06:05,029 --> 01:06:03,599

investigation and by the time that

1556

01:06:06,870 --> 01:06:05,039

you're that you're that i'm done

1557

01:06:08,150 --> 01:06:06,880

researching and reporting it

1558

01:06:10,230 --> 01:06:08,160

i know

1559

01:06:11,910 --> 01:06:10,240

what i and then i i can tell you but

1560

01:06:13,270 --> 01:06:11,920

here's how operation paper club started

1561

01:06:15,029 --> 01:06:13,280

for me it was actually i was researching

1562

01:06:16,069 --> 01:06:15,039

area 51

1563

01:06:18,470 --> 01:06:16,079

and i was

1564

01:06:20,470 --> 01:06:18,480

learning about the horton brothers

1565

01:06:22,230 --> 01:06:20,480

and you know the the with the flying

1566

01:06:23,270 --> 01:06:22,240

wing that we just spoke about

1567

01:06:24,789 --> 01:06:23,280

and i

1568

01:06:27,029 --> 01:06:24,799

learned that the horton brothers were

1569

01:06:29,109 --> 01:06:27,039

passed up for operation paper clip from

1570

01:06:30,309 --> 01:06:29,119

all that documentation i was telling you

1571

01:06:31,270 --> 01:06:30,319

about

1572

01:06:33,430 --> 01:06:31,280

and

1573

01:06:35,109 --> 01:06:33,440

i said to myself

1574

01:06:37,510 --> 01:06:35,119

fascinating operation paper clip i don't

1575

01:06:39,510 --> 01:06:37,520

know anything about this and so

1576

01:06:42,069 --> 01:06:39,520

what i did learn was that they had a

1577

01:06:45,430 --> 01:06:42,079

boss and the boss's name was colonel

1578

01:06:48,069 --> 01:06:45,440

siegfried nehemiah and canaya meyer came

1579

01:06:49,349 --> 01:06:48,079

to america on operation paperclip and i

1580

01:06:51,589 --> 01:06:49,359

looked him up this was still doing the

1581

01:06:54,309 --> 01:06:51,599

area 51 research and i was fascinated to

1582

01:06:56,630 --> 01:06:54,319

learn that nehemiah was this incredibly

1583

01:06:58,710 --> 01:06:56,640

important pilot he was a spy pilot for

1584

01:07:00,630 --> 01:06:58,720

the third reich but he was also a really

1585

01:07:02,309 --> 01:07:00,640

talented engineer

1586

01:07:05,990 --> 01:07:02,319

and he was so

1587

01:07:08,309 --> 01:07:06,000

enamored by herman goring who ran the

1588

01:07:10,309 --> 01:07:08,319

luftwaffe that goring eventually made

1589

01:07:12,309 --> 01:07:10,319

him head of all technical developments

1590

01:07:14,710 --> 01:07:12,319

for the luftwaffe which is how he became

1591

01:07:17,589 --> 01:07:14,720

the boss to the horton brothers

1592

01:07:21,109 --> 01:07:17,599

the on a personal level hermann goring

1593

01:07:24,470 --> 01:07:21,119

liked colonel siegfried nehemiah so much

1594

01:07:25,990 --> 01:07:24,480

that he called him my boy

1595

01:07:27,270 --> 01:07:26,000

then i learned

1596

01:07:29,589 --> 01:07:27,280

that

1597

01:07:31,190 --> 01:07:29,599

nehemiah came to the united states as

1598

01:07:33,910 --> 01:07:31,200

part of operation paper clip with his

1599

01:07:35,190 --> 01:07:33,920

seven children and his wife he lived in

1600

01:07:37,510 --> 01:07:35,200

wright-patterson he worked at

1601

01:07:40,470 --> 01:07:37,520

wright-patterson he lived there in ohio

1602

01:07:42,950 --> 01:07:40,480

and when he retired in the mid-70s

1603

01:07:46,309 --> 01:07:42,960

the department of defense gave him an

1604

01:07:49,270 --> 01:07:46,319

award called the distinguished civilian

1605

01:07:52,789 --> 01:07:49,280

service award that is the highest award

1606

01:07:54,710 --> 01:07:52,799

that the pentagon can give a scientist

1607

01:07:57,430 --> 01:07:54,720

and i thought to myself

1608

01:07:59,829 --> 01:07:57,440

how on earth do you go from being the

1609

01:08:02,390 --> 01:07:59,839

most important guy to hermon goring in

1610

01:08:04,390 --> 01:08:02,400

the luftwaffe to being one of the most

1611

01:08:07,029 --> 01:08:04,400

important scientists to the department

1612

01:08:09,190 --> 01:08:07,039

of defense and i didn't know that answer

1613

01:08:11,430 --> 01:08:09,200

and i wanted to know that answer and

1614

01:08:14,789 --> 01:08:11,440

that's how i began researching paperclip

1615

01:08:17,349 --> 01:08:14,799

for for everybody myself included when

1616

01:08:19,430 --> 01:08:17,359

you first hear about you get a whiff you

1617

01:08:22,309 --> 01:08:19,440

know a little whiff of operation

1618

01:08:23,590 --> 01:08:22,319

paperclip your first thought is you know

1619

01:08:26,309 --> 01:08:23,600

this is bs

1620

01:08:28,709 --> 01:08:26,319

it's it there's just no way

1621

01:08:31,030 --> 01:08:28,719

i'm not i'm not buying into it

1622

01:08:34,870 --> 01:08:31,040

but then you find out that it's real and

1623

01:08:36,950 --> 01:08:34,880

as you start to read and and investigate

1624

01:08:39,349 --> 01:08:36,960

and you find out how far and how deep

1625

01:08:41,269 --> 01:08:39,359

and how wide it was it's it's one of the

1626

01:08:43,910 --> 01:08:41,279

craziest stories

1627

01:08:45,430 --> 01:08:43,920

of the 20th century but by by any

1628

01:08:47,030 --> 01:08:45,440

stretch it doesn't matter what you what

1629

01:08:48,789 --> 01:08:47,040

you want to talk about it's right there

1630

01:08:50,870 --> 01:08:48,799

but for those that don't know what what

1631

01:08:52,550 --> 01:08:50,880

paper clip is

1632

01:08:54,870 --> 01:08:52,560

let's just that and it's going to be

1633

01:08:56,390 --> 01:08:54,880

very few with this audience our audience

1634

01:08:58,870 --> 01:08:56,400

is very smart but

1635

01:09:00,709 --> 01:08:58,880

um just a quick review what was

1636

01:09:06,390 --> 01:09:00,719

paperclip

1637

01:09:10,070 --> 01:09:06,400

military program that brought sixteen

1638

01:09:11,990 --> 01:09:10,080

hundred nazi scientists to america

1639

01:09:14,309 --> 01:09:12,000

beginning in the months

1640

01:09:15,910 --> 01:09:14,319

weeks really after the surrender

1641

01:09:19,189 --> 01:09:15,920

documents were signed

1642

01:09:23,189 --> 01:09:19,199

um ending world war two in europe

1643

01:09:24,070 --> 01:09:23,199

and it also had a benign public face

1644

01:09:25,829 --> 01:09:24,080

so

1645

01:09:29,349 --> 01:09:25,839

shortly after the scientists started

1646

01:09:32,149 --> 01:09:29,359

arriving the war department issued a

1647

01:09:35,110 --> 01:09:32,159

press release saying we have brought

1648

01:09:36,470 --> 01:09:35,120

over some of the good germans

1649

01:09:39,349 --> 01:09:36,480

and

1650

01:09:41,349 --> 01:09:39,359

you have these two themes going right

1651
01:09:45,669 --> 01:09:41,359
together which is one

1652
01:09:47,749 --> 01:09:45,679
the secrecy of the truth behind what

1653
01:09:50,950 --> 01:09:47,759
those scientists were doing

1654
01:09:52,870 --> 01:09:50,960
and the presentation of them as the

1655
01:09:56,149 --> 01:09:52,880
beneficent scientists

1656
01:09:58,630 --> 01:09:56,159
and that reconciliation between the two

1657
01:10:00,830 --> 01:09:58,640
is what my book operation paper clip is

1658
01:10:04,950 --> 01:10:00,840
all about i profile

1659
01:10:06,950 --> 01:10:04,960
21 of the 1600 uh scientists

1660
01:10:10,149 --> 01:10:06,960
and among them

1661
01:10:12,630 --> 01:10:10,159
there are for example the surgeon

1662
01:10:14,390 --> 01:10:12,640
general of the third reich and as you

1663
01:10:16,630 --> 01:10:14,400

were talking you know a moment ago about

1664

01:10:18,229 --> 01:10:16,640

how you know people really you almost

1665

01:10:18,950 --> 01:10:18,239

can't even believe this it doesn't sound

1666

01:10:21,030 --> 01:10:18,960

true

1667

01:10:23,669 --> 01:10:21,040

i suddenly had this like glimmer of this

1668

01:10:26,310 --> 01:10:23,679

ufo analogy you know how many people

1669

01:10:28,870 --> 01:10:26,320

sort of paw and say oh that's not

1670

01:10:31,510 --> 01:10:28,880

possible but imagine let's just say the

1671

01:10:34,790 --> 01:10:31,520

documents were still classified

1672

01:10:36,790 --> 01:10:34,800

and somebody said at a dinner party

1673

01:10:39,590 --> 01:10:36,800

well you know we brought i hear we

1674

01:10:42,630 --> 01:10:39,600

brought the surgeon general of the third

1675

01:10:45,350 --> 01:10:42,640

reich the man that led many of the

1676
01:10:47,510 --> 01:10:45,360
murderous concentration camp experiments

1677
01:10:50,310 --> 01:10:47,520
we actually brought him over here he was

1678
01:10:52,709 --> 01:10:50,320
at the randolph air force base in texas

1679
01:10:54,470 --> 01:10:52,719
he worked for the u.s air force i mean

1680
01:10:56,390 --> 01:10:54,480
people would kind of push theirs chairs

1681
01:10:59,510 --> 01:10:56,400
back and you know wipe the corners of

1682
01:11:01,669 --> 01:10:59,520
their mouth and say okay i mean it's

1683
01:11:04,950 --> 01:11:01,679
impossible to believe such a thing it's

1684
01:11:06,229 --> 01:11:04,960
a hundred percent true and

1685
01:11:08,790 --> 01:11:06,239
how about

1686
01:11:11,590 --> 01:11:08,800
this is what's fascinating for me is is

1687
01:11:12,630 --> 01:11:11,600
the americans and you know maybe even

1688
01:11:15,270 --> 01:11:12,640

jews

1689

01:11:17,270 --> 01:11:15,280
that were working around them

1690

01:11:19,350 --> 01:11:17,280
that that knew about their history but

1691

01:11:21,030 --> 01:11:19,360
they were forced into

1692

01:11:23,590 --> 01:11:21,040
acceptance

1693

01:11:25,750 --> 01:11:23,600
and as a peer as a peer and maybe even

1694

01:11:27,510 --> 01:11:25,760
as a boss specific you know look at von

1695

01:11:30,149 --> 01:11:27,520
braun you know that's another example of

1696

01:11:32,149 --> 01:11:30,159
that i mean he he headed it all

1697

01:11:33,750 --> 01:11:32,159
and it's it's a shocking

1698

01:11:35,350 --> 01:11:33,760
oh i i wanted to ask you really quick

1699

01:11:37,590 --> 01:11:35,360
before it gets away from me

1700

01:11:40,070 --> 01:11:37,600
right as the war uh

1701
01:11:41,350 --> 01:11:40,080
was coming to an end

1702
01:11:44,070 --> 01:11:41,360
were the

1703
01:11:46,390 --> 01:11:44,080
did we have uh

1704
01:11:48,630 --> 01:11:46,400
specific people going across europe with

1705
01:11:49,990 --> 01:11:48,640
like a a wanted list

1706
01:11:50,950 --> 01:11:50,000
you know looking

1707
01:11:51,910 --> 01:11:50,960
okay

1708
01:11:54,070 --> 01:11:51,920
and

1709
01:11:56,310 --> 01:11:54,080
absolutely but i'm gonna back up for one

1710
01:11:58,390 --> 01:11:56,320
second now the idea about von braun and

1711
01:11:59,270 --> 01:11:58,400
the scientists you know working side by

1712
01:12:01,990 --> 01:11:59,280
side

1713
01:12:04,630 --> 01:12:02,000

many of the area 51 scientists

1714

01:12:07,430 --> 01:12:04,640

worked with german scientists and what

1715

01:12:08,709 --> 01:12:07,440

they told me was oh no no no the guys we

1716

01:12:10,229 --> 01:12:08,719

were working with were the good

1717

01:12:12,709 --> 01:12:10,239

scientists because

1718

01:12:15,189 --> 01:12:12,719

that's what they were told and certainly

1719

01:12:17,590 --> 01:12:15,199

the same with von braun i mean

1720

01:12:19,990 --> 01:12:17,600

you know you if you're told by the per

1721

01:12:21,510 --> 01:12:20,000

the boss that you respect

1722

01:12:23,189 --> 01:12:21,520

oh by the way this is one of the good

1723

01:12:25,350 --> 01:12:23,199

german scientists he was definitely not

1724

01:12:27,430 --> 01:12:25,360

involved in anything of course why would

1725

01:12:28,950 --> 01:12:27,440

you doubt that you you love your country

1726

01:12:31,270 --> 01:12:28,960

you love your government you maybe just

1727

01:12:32,790 --> 01:12:31,280

fought in the war you know your father

1728

01:12:34,790 --> 01:12:32,800

you're not going to doubt that and it

1729

01:12:37,750 --> 01:12:34,800

was it's only

1730

01:12:39,910 --> 01:12:37,760

after the decades pass

1731

01:12:42,149 --> 01:12:39,920

and things are finally declassified in

1732

01:12:44,630 --> 01:12:42,159

the 80s that any of this became apparent

1733

01:12:46,790 --> 01:12:44,640

and now we know a different story

1734

01:12:49,510 --> 01:12:46,800

but you asked about the list yeah what's

1735

01:12:50,870 --> 01:12:49,520

fascinating is that the list began

1736

01:12:52,950 --> 01:12:50,880

warner von brown by the way was number

1737

01:12:54,149 --> 01:12:52,960

one on the list of course

1738

01:12:56,630 --> 01:12:54,159

um

1739

01:12:58,149 --> 01:12:56,640

but very close second was dr walter

1740

01:13:00,870 --> 01:12:58,159

schreiber the surgeon general of the

1741

01:13:03,990 --> 01:13:00,880

third reich and dr kurt bluma the deputy

1742

01:13:07,110 --> 01:13:04,000

surgeon general of the right and dr otto

1743

01:13:09,669 --> 01:13:07,120

ambrose hitler's favorite chemist and so

1744

01:13:11,590 --> 01:13:09,679

on and so forth and this list which

1745

01:13:15,430 --> 01:13:11,600

ultimately became

1746

01:13:17,750 --> 01:13:15,440

known as the osenberg list named after a

1747

01:13:20,070 --> 01:13:17,760

really particularly odious nazi named

1748

01:13:22,709 --> 01:13:20,080

werner osenberg who was a member of the

1749

01:13:24,950 --> 01:13:22,719

gestapo and was also the man in charge

1750

01:13:29,350 --> 01:13:24,960

of compiling this list

1751

01:13:31,669 --> 01:13:29,360

you know was 15 000 scientists long

1752

01:13:33,910 --> 01:13:31,679

and there's a great moment i think in

1753

01:13:35,270 --> 01:13:33,920

operation paper clip that i show where

1754

01:13:38,149 --> 01:13:35,280

because a lot of people wonder how the

1755

01:13:39,669 --> 01:13:38,159

cia fits into this and of course the cia

1756

01:13:41,110 --> 01:13:39,679

did not exist

1757

01:13:43,510 --> 01:13:41,120

at the end of the war it was still the

1758

01:13:46,709 --> 01:13:43,520

oss and oss was in the process of being

1759

01:13:49,350 --> 01:13:46,719

disbanded but paperclip is up and

1760

01:13:51,510 --> 01:13:49,360

running in the united states as i write

1761

01:13:53,510 --> 01:13:51,520

by the time the cia

1762

01:13:55,350 --> 01:13:53,520

is you know comes into existence and one

1763

01:13:57,270 --> 01:13:55,360

of the first things they do and i found

1764

01:13:58,870 --> 01:13:57,280

this documentation in the archives and

1765

01:14:00,390 --> 01:13:58,880

it's incredible you see that you know

1766

01:14:03,189 --> 01:14:00,400

you can kind of read between the lines

1767

01:14:04,790 --> 01:14:03,199

you begin sweating as it says you know

1768

01:14:07,030 --> 01:14:04,800

and i'm paraphrasing here the guy the

1769

01:14:09,510 --> 01:14:07,040

guy the guy in the technical office at

1770

01:14:10,790 --> 01:14:09,520

the cia writes over to the pentagon to

1771

01:14:13,189 --> 01:14:10,800

the joint chiefs of staff who are

1772

01:14:16,390 --> 01:14:13,199

running the program like hey we were

1773

01:14:18,630 --> 01:14:16,400

wondering if we could borrow that list

1774

01:14:21,189 --> 01:14:18,640

and there's sort of this hesitation back

1775

01:14:24,709 --> 01:14:21,199

and forth and then the joint chiefs of

1776

01:14:28,149 --> 01:14:24,719

staff release the list and the cia gets

1777

01:14:29,189 --> 01:14:28,159

hold of this 15 000 person name list

1778

01:14:31,350 --> 01:14:29,199

okay

1779

01:14:33,510 --> 01:14:31,360

and guess what they start doing what

1780

01:14:34,790 --> 01:14:33,520

they start poaching the scientists for

1781

01:14:37,830 --> 01:14:34,800

themselves

1782

01:14:40,070 --> 01:14:37,840

and so there becomes another tug of war

1783

01:14:43,030 --> 01:14:40,080

which is between the pentagon and the

1784

01:14:45,430 --> 01:14:43,040

cia the cia wants to use these

1785

01:14:47,830 --> 01:14:45,440

scientists who are still left behind in

1786

01:14:49,510 --> 01:14:47,840

germany as spies

1787

01:14:51,110 --> 01:14:49,520

and the pentagon wants them as

1788

01:14:53,350 --> 01:14:51,120

scientists

1789

01:14:55,270 --> 01:14:53,360

with uh and what was the choice that's

1790

01:14:58,390 --> 01:14:55,280

the thing what choice did we have if we

1791

01:15:00,950 --> 01:14:58,400

didn't do operation paperclip that means

1792

01:15:02,149 --> 01:15:00,960

everything goes east

1793

01:15:09,750 --> 01:15:02,159

and

1794

01:15:10,709 --> 01:15:09,760

real drama in

1795

01:15:21,950 --> 01:15:10,719

the

1796

01:15:25,430 --> 01:15:21,960

remember this is like

1797

01:15:27,830 --> 01:15:25,440

1946 and they're being advised you know

1798

01:15:30,229 --> 01:15:27,840

the cold war starting immediately after

1799

01:15:31,990 --> 01:15:30,239

the war and the joint chiefs are being

1800

01:15:34,470 --> 01:15:32,000

advised by what was then called the

1801

01:15:36,229 --> 01:15:34,480

joint intelligence committee you know

1802

01:15:39,510 --> 01:15:36,239

saying and again i'm paraphrasing but

1803

01:15:40,709 --> 01:15:39,520

it's pretty close you must we must

1804

01:15:43,189 --> 01:15:40,719

prepare

1805

01:15:45,510 --> 01:15:43,199

for total war

1806

01:15:54,790 --> 01:15:45,520

with the soviet union and they even call

1807

01:16:00,229 --> 01:15:57,990

and chemical weapons and they even set a

1808

01:16:01,990 --> 01:16:00,239

date the joint uh intelligence committee

1809

01:16:04,310 --> 01:16:02,000

tells the joint chiefs of staff the

1810

01:16:07,510 --> 01:16:04,320

soviets are going to be ready to do this

1811

01:16:09,510 --> 01:16:07,520

in 1952 they will have built back up

1812

01:16:20,790 --> 01:16:09,520

from the devastation of world war ii in

1813

01:16:26,630 --> 01:16:24,229

favorite scientist i give up if we don't

1814

01:16:28,790 --> 01:16:26,640

it's so okay you know let's keep going

1815

01:16:30,870 --> 01:16:28,800

you it clipped out again and i don't

1816

01:16:33,110 --> 01:16:30,880

under understand what's doing it it's

1817

01:16:34,390 --> 01:16:33,120

absolutely fantastic you know what hold

1818

01:16:36,709 --> 01:16:34,400

on i'm going to try something just stay

1819

01:16:40,550 --> 01:16:36,719

with me stay with me stay with me stay

1820

01:16:46,070 --> 01:16:40,560

with me stay with me stay with me

1821

01:16:47,110 --> 01:16:46,080

are you there

1822

01:16:49,189 --> 01:16:47,120

okay

1823

01:16:51,510 --> 01:16:49,199

all right i'm gonna

1824

01:16:53,430 --> 01:16:51,520

i just changed channels and i'm

1825

01:16:55,030 --> 01:16:53,440

compressing and

1826

01:16:56,070 --> 01:16:55,040

let's see if that makes a difference

1827

01:16:57,669 --> 01:16:56,080

okay

1828

01:16:58,630 --> 01:16:57,679

all right and you can hear me just fine

1829

01:17:00,310 --> 01:16:58,640

right

1830

01:17:02,630 --> 01:17:00,320

i think i know what it is whenever i say

1831

01:17:05,030 --> 01:17:02,640

the pentagon like an alarm must go off

1832

01:17:07,430 --> 01:17:05,040

it's funny i i was noticing the same

1833

01:17:10,470 --> 01:17:07,440

thing i was noticing the exact same

1834

01:17:12,790 --> 01:17:10,480

thing pentagon is the key word there

1835

01:17:16,070 --> 01:17:12,800

um with um i want to go over to the

1836

01:17:17,830 --> 01:17:16,080

gallery really quick um now you with the

1837

01:17:21,189 --> 01:17:17,840

with the four pictures that are uh with

1838

01:17:23,669 --> 01:17:21,199

paperclip but you bring up schreiber

1839

01:17:25,910 --> 01:17:23,679

and i want everybody i've i i know

1840

01:17:26,709 --> 01:17:25,920

nothing about schreiber

1841

01:17:29,510 --> 01:17:26,719

so

1842

01:17:30,990 --> 01:17:29,520

i'm opening up everybody just go to uh

1843

01:17:32,550 --> 01:17:31,000

everybody listening right now go to

1844

01:17:35,430 --> 01:17:32,560

jimmychurchradio.com go down to the

1845

01:17:37,110 --> 01:17:35,440

gallery he is picture number four in the

1846

01:17:38,229 --> 01:17:37,120

top row

1847

01:17:40,470 --> 01:17:38,239

uh

1848

01:17:44,149 --> 01:17:40,480

kind of a creepy looking guy if you ask

1849

01:17:46,790 --> 01:17:44,159

me but okay so tell me again tell us all

1850

01:17:50,390 --> 01:17:46,800

who was schreiber

1851
01:17:52,709 --> 01:17:50,400
so major gener major general dr walter

1852
01:17:54,390 --> 01:17:52,719
schreiber he was the surgeon general of

1853
01:17:55,590 --> 01:17:54,400
the third reich

1854
01:17:58,870 --> 01:17:55,600
um

1855
01:18:01,669 --> 01:17:58,880
he was in charge of vaccines now that

1856
01:18:04,390 --> 01:18:01,679
may sound slightly benign

1857
01:18:07,990 --> 01:18:04,400
but what vaccines were

1858
01:18:10,550 --> 01:18:08,000
were vaccines against to protect german

1859
01:18:12,870 --> 01:18:10,560
soldiers against biological weapons

1860
01:18:15,750 --> 01:18:12,880
so the deputy surgeon general of the

1861
01:18:17,189 --> 01:18:15,760
reich dr kurt bloma who was tried at

1862
01:18:18,709 --> 01:18:17,199
nuremberg

1863
01:18:20,470 --> 01:18:18,719

and but and both of these men became

1864

01:18:23,910 --> 01:18:20,480

part of paper by the way so

1865

01:18:27,110 --> 01:18:23,920

blumat was in charge of creating for the

1866

01:18:28,870 --> 01:18:27,120

reich a bubonic plague weapon now again

1867

01:18:32,470 --> 01:18:28,880

this is something that really sounds

1868

01:18:35,189 --> 01:18:32,480

made up the documentation is all there

1869

01:18:36,470 --> 01:18:35,199

um bummer was working on the

1870

01:18:39,030 --> 01:18:36,480

leg weapon

1871

01:18:41,189 --> 01:18:39,040

and schreiber and his team were tasked

1872

01:18:43,669 --> 01:18:41,199

with working on a vaccine

1873

01:18:46,229 --> 01:18:43,679

for bubonic plague weapon and also all

1874

01:18:48,630 --> 01:18:46,239

kinds of other vaccines for these you

1875

01:18:51,590 --> 01:18:48,640

know epidemics that were plaguing uh

1876

01:18:52,630 --> 01:18:51,600

germany from typhus to reinderpest

1877

01:18:54,630 --> 01:18:52,640

and

1878

01:18:56,630 --> 01:18:54,640

so

1879

01:18:59,590 --> 01:18:56,640

schreiber was in charge of this program

1880

01:19:02,870 --> 01:18:59,600

and they were using concentration camp

1881

01:19:05,350 --> 01:19:02,880

prisoners to experiment on because you

1882

01:19:08,630 --> 01:19:05,360

know imagine the science

1883

01:19:11,590 --> 01:19:08,640

testing vaccines on mice pushes the

1884

01:19:14,310 --> 01:19:11,600

science pretty slowly and methodically

1885

01:19:16,709 --> 01:19:14,320

and if you can test it on humans

1886

01:19:18,790 --> 01:19:16,719

you're going to get results much much

1887

01:19:20,630 --> 01:19:18,800

faster you're also going to kill a lot

1888

01:19:23,270 --> 01:19:20,640

of people which is exactly what the

1889

01:19:25,030 --> 01:19:23,280

reich was doing and so both of these men

1890

01:19:27,270 --> 01:19:25,040

were involved in really sinister

1891

01:19:29,110 --> 01:19:27,280

dark-hearted programs and the fact that

1892

01:19:32,310 --> 01:19:29,120

they both became part of operation

1893

01:19:33,669 --> 01:19:32,320

paperclip is just really hard to wrap

1894

01:19:35,910 --> 01:19:33,679

the mind around

1895

01:19:37,510 --> 01:19:35,920

i tell their stories you know

1896

01:19:39,669 --> 01:19:37,520

specifically

1897

01:19:43,110 --> 01:19:39,679

and methodically using the different

1898

01:19:44,870 --> 01:19:43,120

documentation that i found both you know

1899

01:19:47,590 --> 01:19:44,880

in german archives in the national

1900

01:19:49,350 --> 01:19:47,600

archives i interviewed dr bloma's family

1901

01:19:53,110 --> 01:19:49,360

members

1902

01:19:55,270 --> 01:19:53,120

you know really tried to bring to life

1903

01:19:59,750 --> 01:19:55,280

the idea that

1904

01:20:03,590 --> 01:19:59,760

the this was a extremely complicated

1905

01:20:05,189 --> 01:20:03,600

tale and involved great moral compromise

1906

01:20:06,630 --> 01:20:05,199

what happened to him

1907

01:20:08,550 --> 01:20:06,640

ultimately

1908

01:20:11,270 --> 01:20:08,560

obviously he was never prosecuted he

1909

01:20:13,590 --> 01:20:11,280

just worked for us um what did he do for

1910

01:20:15,990 --> 01:20:13,600

us but did he head up our chemical

1911

01:20:18,390 --> 01:20:16,000

warfare program over here

1912

01:20:20,550 --> 01:20:18,400

i mean this the schreiber bluma story is

1913

01:20:23,189 --> 01:20:20,560

so crazy because they they were at odds

1914

01:20:25,110 --> 01:20:23,199

with one another their whole careers

1915

01:20:26,470 --> 01:20:25,120

working at the reich they hated each

1916

01:20:28,950 --> 01:20:26,480

other they were they competed with each

1917

01:20:31,430 --> 01:20:28,960

other and then they fought with one

1918

01:20:33,270 --> 01:20:31,440

another you know from a distance through

1919

01:20:35,270 --> 01:20:33,280

the u.s army

1920

01:20:37,270 --> 01:20:35,280

for another decade after the war and the

1921

01:20:39,270 --> 01:20:37,280

reason is this

1922

01:20:41,750 --> 01:20:39,280

schreiber was actually captured by the

1923

01:20:44,870 --> 01:20:41,760

soviets as berlin fell

1924

01:20:46,709 --> 01:20:44,880

he had set up according to him he had

1925

01:20:48,950 --> 01:20:46,719

set up a hospital

1926

01:20:53,110 --> 01:20:48,960

in an underground tunnel near hitler's

1927

01:20:54,950 --> 01:20:53,120

bunker and he was operating on soldiers

1928

01:20:57,990 --> 01:20:54,960

you know german soldiers and and then

1929

01:21:00,550 --> 01:20:58,000

ultimately the soviets took over berlin

1930

01:21:03,270 --> 01:21:00,560

schreiber was captured and he was sent

1931

01:21:05,910 --> 01:21:03,280

off to the soviet union where he

1932

01:21:08,310 --> 01:21:05,920

remained a prisoner for several years

1933

01:21:10,790 --> 01:21:08,320

at the nuremberg trials the trials of

1934

01:21:13,510 --> 01:21:10,800

the major war criminals

1935

01:21:15,750 --> 01:21:13,520

a surprise witness shows up for the

1936

01:21:17,110 --> 01:21:15,760

soviets they don't tell the soviets at

1937

01:21:19,510 --> 01:21:17,120

that point we were still partners with

1938

01:21:21,830 --> 01:21:19,520

them prosecuting the major nazi war

1939

01:21:24,070 --> 01:21:21,840

criminals and the soviets are supposed

1940

01:21:26,950 --> 01:21:24,080

to tell the the allies who their

1941

01:21:28,149 --> 01:21:26,960

witnesses are they don't tell anyone but

1942

01:21:30,070 --> 01:21:28,159

at the last minute say oh we have a

1943

01:21:32,070 --> 01:21:30,080

surprise witness and here he is the

1944

01:21:34,630 --> 01:21:32,080

surgeon general of the third reich and

1945

01:21:38,550 --> 01:21:34,640

they parade out dr walter schreiber who

1946

01:21:40,950 --> 01:21:38,560

testifies against the nazi high command

1947

01:21:43,110 --> 01:21:40,960

for all of this biological weapons

1948

01:21:44,550 --> 01:21:43,120

programs that they had okay

1949

01:21:46,310 --> 01:21:44,560

and everyone was incensed on the

1950

01:21:48,149 --> 01:21:46,320

american side like wait a minute we

1951

01:21:49,510 --> 01:21:48,159

wanted to prosecute this guy what is he

1952

01:21:52,149 --> 01:21:49,520

doing in your hands and it's this

1953

01:21:54,070 --> 01:21:52,159

incredible drama that sort of lost his

1954

01:21:57,510 --> 01:21:54,080

and then schreiber disappears back into

1955

01:21:59,270 --> 01:21:57,520

the soviet union and when he re-emerges

1956

01:22:02,149 --> 01:21:59,280

several years later

1957

01:22:05,030 --> 01:22:02,159

he claims to have defected it's so

1958

01:22:05,910 --> 01:22:05,040

suspicious i mean how could this major

1959

01:22:08,470 --> 01:22:05,920

fish

1960

01:22:10,790 --> 01:22:08,480

right defect right so the suggestion is

1961

01:22:13,189 --> 01:22:10,800

at least my read on the document and

1962

01:22:15,510 --> 01:22:13,199

again i used all these cic counter

1963

01:22:17,590 --> 01:22:15,520

intelligence core documents to show

1964

01:22:19,830 --> 01:22:17,600

the the us you know military

1965

01:22:22,629 --> 01:22:19,840

intelligence in u.s occupied germany at

1966

01:22:24,070 --> 01:22:22,639

this point deciding is he a spy is he

1967

01:22:26,390 --> 01:22:24,080

not where and they just say you know

1968

01:22:29,350 --> 01:22:26,400

what either way let's get him

1969

01:22:31,189 --> 01:22:29,360

they get him he's too hot of a potato

1970

01:22:33,590 --> 01:22:31,199

that's what they call him to actually

1971

01:22:36,790 --> 01:22:33,600

bring him to the united states so they

1972

01:22:38,470 --> 01:22:36,800

set him up in a facility in germany

1973

01:22:41,110 --> 01:22:38,480

which i write about in in operation

1974

01:22:44,550 --> 01:22:41,120

paper clip the book this facility called

1975

01:22:46,390 --> 01:22:44,560

camp king almost unknown to most people

1976

01:22:48,470 --> 01:22:46,400

that we had a

1977

01:22:50,629 --> 01:22:48,480

secret facility outside of heidelberg

1978

01:22:53,110 --> 01:22:50,639

where we were interrogating people and

1979

01:22:54,070 --> 01:22:53,120

this is where the mk ultra experiments

1980

01:22:56,229 --> 01:22:54,080

began

1981

01:22:59,030 --> 01:22:56,239

and who was the surgeon

1982

01:23:00,790 --> 01:22:59,040

in charge of that post that secret

1983

01:23:02,390 --> 01:23:00,800

wasn't it was like partially secret

1984

01:23:04,709 --> 01:23:02,400

partially classified

1985

01:23:07,189 --> 01:23:04,719

camp king existed but this part of it

1986

01:23:10,870 --> 01:23:07,199

didn't until these documents showed up

1987

01:23:13,709 --> 01:23:10,880

but dr schreiber was the post doctor and

1988

01:23:15,270 --> 01:23:13,719

at that facility we were now

1989

01:23:18,470 --> 01:23:15,280

interrogating

1990

01:23:21,350 --> 01:23:18,480

soviet bloc prisoners we had captured

1991

01:23:23,350 --> 01:23:21,360

and dr schreiber was the post surgeon

1992

01:23:26,470 --> 01:23:23,360

and then ultimately

1993

01:23:28,229 --> 01:23:26,480

war with korea breaks out suddenly the

1994

01:23:30,950 --> 01:23:28,239

decision is made you know what the

1995

01:23:33,189 --> 01:23:30,960

communists are so coming at us

1996

01:23:36,149 --> 01:23:33,199

never mind that this guy's

1997

01:23:37,910 --> 01:23:36,159

too much of a hot potato to bring him to

1998

01:23:39,590 --> 01:23:37,920

america and they bring him to america

1999

01:23:42,709 --> 01:23:39,600

and that's how he wound up

2000

01:23:45,590 --> 01:23:42,719

at the randolph air force base in texas

2001
01:23:48,070 --> 01:23:45,600
unbelievable and and and next you're

2002
01:23:50,229 --> 01:23:48,080
going to tell me that uh

2003
01:23:51,430 --> 01:23:50,239
he had a pension and a retirement plan

2004
01:23:53,590 --> 01:23:51,440
too

2005
01:23:55,430 --> 01:23:53,600
you know even worse he brought his

2006
01:23:57,750 --> 01:23:55,440
mother-in-law

2007
01:23:59,990 --> 01:23:57,760
and his wife and his son and he settled

2008
01:24:01,750 --> 01:24:00,000
in san antonio texas

2009
01:24:03,590 --> 01:24:01,760
did he change his name did he change his

2010
01:24:05,189 --> 01:24:03,600
name did no

2011
01:24:07,350 --> 01:24:05,199
this is what's so crazy but remember

2012
01:24:09,750 --> 01:24:07,360
this is of course before the days you

2013
01:24:11,590 --> 01:24:09,760

know of the internet and the days of the

2014

01:24:14,550 --> 01:24:11,600

dark matter radio show where people

2015

01:24:16,390 --> 01:24:14,560

actually were could be incensed um right

2016

01:24:17,310 --> 01:24:16,400

you know this was back in

2017

01:24:19,510 --> 01:24:17,320

in

2018

01:24:22,870 --> 01:24:19,520

1951 and

2019

01:24:23,830 --> 01:24:22,880

people really towed the party line

2020

01:24:26,229 --> 01:24:23,840

but

2021

01:24:28,950 --> 01:24:26,239

the downfall of dr

2022

01:24:31,510 --> 01:24:28,960

schreiber was hubris and that is because

2023

01:24:35,270 --> 01:24:31,520

he gave an interview i mean can you

2024

01:24:37,270 --> 01:24:35,280

believe this he gave an interview

2025

01:24:39,669 --> 01:24:37,280

and said here i am in america working

2026

01:24:42,149 --> 01:24:39,679

for the u.s air force and lo and behold

2027

01:24:44,629 --> 01:24:42,159

i love it when fate and coincidence come

2028

01:24:45,910 --> 01:24:44,639

into a real you know a story in a manner

2029

01:24:47,669 --> 01:24:45,920

that is just

2030

01:24:48,550 --> 01:24:47,679

astonishing it's almost too good to be

2031

01:24:51,189 --> 01:24:48,560

true

2032

01:24:52,550 --> 01:24:51,199

one of the prosecutors at the doctor's

2033

01:24:54,229 --> 01:24:52,560

trial

2034

01:24:57,910 --> 01:24:54,239

i think really one of the heroes of my

2035

01:24:59,350 --> 01:24:57,920

book dr leopold alexander who had tried

2036

01:25:01,189 --> 01:24:59,360

to interview schreiber when he was

2037

01:25:03,669 --> 01:25:01,199

testifying against the nazi high command

2038

01:25:05,350 --> 01:25:03,679

at nuremberg because he knew dr

2039

01:25:07,110 --> 01:25:05,360

alexander knew schreiber was a wanted

2040

01:25:10,390 --> 01:25:07,120

war criminal

2041

01:25:13,350 --> 01:25:10,400

and schreiber read this in a magazine

2042

01:25:15,430 --> 01:25:13,360

and said this is crazy you do know who

2043

01:25:16,709 --> 01:25:15,440

this guy is and then i don't want to

2044

01:25:18,790 --> 01:25:16,719

give away the part in the story of what

2045

01:25:19,669 --> 01:25:18,800

happens because it's so exciting of this

2046

01:25:21,990 --> 01:25:19,679

you know

2047

01:25:25,189 --> 01:25:22,000

incredible tug of war now between the

2048

01:25:27,110 --> 01:25:25,199

u.s air force and dr alexander and dr

2049

01:25:29,030 --> 01:25:27,120

schreiber because the us air force

2050

01:25:31,550 --> 01:25:29,040

doesn't want to give him up because

2051

01:25:33,270 --> 01:25:31,560

schreiber is one of

2052

01:25:35,669 --> 01:25:33,280

1600

2053

01:25:38,830 --> 01:25:35,679

nazi scientists in america and they they

2054

01:25:42,070 --> 01:25:38,840

have to really play it cautiously

2055

01:25:43,990 --> 01:25:42,080

because you know the whole program could

2056

01:25:46,709 --> 01:25:44,000

be uh unveiled

2057

01:25:49,189 --> 01:25:46,719

now the first picture

2058

01:25:51,030 --> 01:25:49,199

uh that's here is hitler the famous

2059

01:25:52,629 --> 01:25:51,040

picture you know him in front in front

2060

01:25:55,669 --> 01:25:52,639

of the eiffel tower

2061

01:25:59,350 --> 01:25:55,679

uh why did you want to discuss this why

2062

01:26:03,270 --> 01:26:00,229

well

2063

01:26:06,709 --> 01:26:03,280

i think what's interesting there is

2064

01:26:09,750 --> 01:26:06,719

that you see hitler with albert speer

2065

01:26:12,229 --> 01:26:09,760

and albert speer was it spears to the

2066

01:26:14,950 --> 01:26:12,239

left that was hitler's minister of

2067

01:26:16,310 --> 01:26:14,960

armaments and war production

2068

01:26:18,790 --> 01:26:16,320

and to me

2069

01:26:21,590 --> 01:26:18,800

speer was a just a phenomenally

2070

01:26:23,990 --> 01:26:21,600

interesting character because

2071

01:26:27,030 --> 01:26:24,000

the first part of the book i tell you

2072

01:26:29,669 --> 01:26:27,040

about the last six months of the war and

2073

01:26:31,110 --> 01:26:29,679

i show you what some of these scientists

2074

01:26:33,510 --> 01:26:31,120

were actually up to

2075

01:26:36,709 --> 01:26:33,520

and they were all under essentially the

2076

01:26:40,070 --> 01:26:36,719

umbrella of albert speer

2077

01:26:42,950 --> 01:26:40,080

and albert speer was not hung at

2078

01:26:45,910 --> 01:26:42,960

nuremberg he was convicted but he was

2079

01:26:46,950 --> 01:26:45,920

given a 20-year sentence

2080

01:26:56,790 --> 01:26:46,960

and

2081

01:26:58,629 --> 01:26:56,800

himself as the naive nazi you know on

2082

01:27:01,350 --> 01:26:58,639

the reason he wasn't hung

2083

01:27:05,110 --> 01:27:01,360

the reason he was given you know some

2084

01:27:07,110 --> 01:27:05,120

grace so to speak was because he said

2085

01:27:12,870 --> 01:27:07,120

i did not know

2086

01:27:14,790 --> 01:27:12,880

now this is absurd i mean this is

2087

01:27:16,550 --> 01:27:14,800

apocryphal this is fantasy this is

2088

01:27:19,189 --> 01:27:16,560

fiction you're talking about albert

2089

01:27:20,229 --> 01:27:19,199

spee the minister of armaments and war

2090

01:27:22,629 --> 01:27:20,239

production

2091

01:27:24,550 --> 01:27:22,639

you know telling the audience so to

2092

01:27:26,070 --> 01:27:24,560

speak that he did not know about the

2093

01:27:27,990 --> 01:27:26,080

holocaust

2094

01:27:30,550 --> 01:27:28,000

but what happened and i think this is

2095

01:27:33,590 --> 01:27:30,560

such an important

2096

01:27:35,189 --> 01:27:33,600

part of denial and myth-making and

2097

01:27:38,790 --> 01:27:35,199

propaganda is

2098

01:27:41,830 --> 01:27:38,800

by people accepting this nonsense from

2099

01:27:43,830 --> 01:27:41,840

albert spee oh he didn't know

2100

01:27:45,110 --> 01:27:43,840

you know he didn't know

2101
01:27:46,390 --> 01:27:45,120
um

2102
01:27:48,790 --> 01:27:46,400
allowed

2103
01:27:51,110 --> 01:27:48,800
millions of other people

2104
01:27:52,709 --> 01:27:51,120
to claim the same

2105
01:27:54,470 --> 01:27:52,719
ignorance

2106
01:27:56,229 --> 01:27:54,480
i just had a phone call

2107
01:27:58,790 --> 01:27:56,239
just had a a couple of phone calls

2108
01:28:01,270 --> 01:27:58,800
coming in and

2109
01:28:02,229 --> 01:28:01,280
uh let's see here

2110
01:28:03,350 --> 01:28:02,239
okay

2111
01:28:05,430 --> 01:28:03,360
uh

2112
01:28:06,950 --> 01:28:05,440
dave well that's the first call that

2113
01:28:09,189 --> 01:28:06,960

just dropped i just picked it up dave

2114

01:28:11,270 --> 01:28:09,199

just call right back i know you're i

2115

01:28:13,270 --> 01:28:11,280

know you're obviously listening and and

2116

01:28:13,669 --> 01:28:13,280

for everybody

2117

01:28:15,510 --> 01:28:13,679

eight 323

2118

01:28:17,590 --> 01:28:15,520

five fifty forty five

2119

01:28:19,350 --> 01:28:17,600

and he would like to take your phone

2120

01:28:20,709 --> 01:28:19,360

calls and she specifically said before

2121

01:28:22,950 --> 01:28:20,719

the show i wanna take some phone calls

2122

01:28:25,830 --> 01:28:22,960

so the phone lines are open we have a

2123

01:28:29,270 --> 01:28:25,840

little bit of time left with annie so

2124

01:28:31,030 --> 01:28:29,280

uh make the calls quick but we are uh

2125

01:28:33,110 --> 01:28:31,040

officially opening up the phone lines

2126
01:28:34,310 --> 01:28:33,120
the one thing i want to say about spear

2127
01:28:35,430 --> 01:28:34,320
sphere

2128
01:28:39,830 --> 01:28:35,440
is

2129
01:28:42,629 --> 01:28:39,840
for him to claim any innocence at all if

2130
01:28:44,629 --> 01:28:42,639
you know out of hitler's circle

2131
01:28:47,030 --> 01:28:44,639
i mean i wasn't there but out of his

2132
01:28:49,669 --> 01:28:47,040
circle the one guy that i think that

2133
01:28:50,550 --> 01:28:49,679
hitler would would have confided in is

2134
01:28:52,870 --> 01:28:50,560
him

2135
01:28:53,750 --> 01:28:52,880
he was like his friend you know that's

2136
01:28:59,110 --> 01:28:53,760
that

2137
01:29:02,870 --> 01:28:59,120
felt

2138
01:29:05,750 --> 01:29:02,880

hitler

2139

01:29:09,110 --> 01:29:05,760

and i everybody else was competing for

2140

01:29:11,669 --> 01:29:09,120

hitler's you know confidants but out of

2141

01:29:13,830 --> 01:29:11,679

all of them it was albert and albert was

2142

01:29:15,830 --> 01:29:13,840

the one guy if he was if anybody was

2143

01:29:18,070 --> 01:29:15,840

inside of hitler's head it would have

2144

01:29:19,510 --> 01:29:18,080

been him okay got another call coming in

2145

01:29:21,990 --> 01:29:19,520

let's grab this one really quick all

2146

01:29:23,110 --> 01:29:22,000

right you are live with annie who's

2147

01:29:26,070 --> 01:29:23,120

calling

2148

01:29:27,510 --> 01:29:26,080

uh this is dino dino how are you sir say

2149

01:29:29,270 --> 01:29:27,520

hi to annie

2150

01:29:31,669 --> 01:29:29,280

pretty good danny hi

2151

01:29:34,390 --> 01:29:31,679

uh you're first off i want to say i saw

2152

01:29:36,550 --> 01:29:34,400

you on a pbs program i think newshour

2153

01:29:38,229 --> 01:29:36,560

and uh you're very good at uh

2154

01:29:40,870 --> 01:29:38,239

representing you're an intelligent

2155

01:29:43,270 --> 01:29:40,880

intellectual and well-spoken with a good

2156

01:29:45,750 --> 01:29:43,280

voice and we need people like you to

2157

01:29:47,270 --> 01:29:45,760

start getting the truth out about all

2158

01:29:49,270 --> 01:29:47,280

kinds of things so i hope that you'll

2159

01:29:53,510 --> 01:29:49,280

continue your research

2160

01:29:55,030 --> 01:29:53,520

into uh ufos etc

2161

01:29:56,790 --> 01:29:55,040

thank you thank you dino do you have a

2162

01:29:58,629 --> 01:29:56,800

question for annie yeah and so the

2163

01:30:00,870 --> 01:29:58,639

question would be

2164

01:30:01,830 --> 01:30:00,880

do you believe of all these people that

2165

01:30:03,669 --> 01:30:01,840

you've

2166

01:30:06,070 --> 01:30:03,679

met that eventually

2167

01:30:07,350 --> 01:30:06,080

some of them will be willing to go

2168

01:30:12,310 --> 01:30:07,360

public

2169

01:30:14,310 --> 01:30:12,320

are true in other words are they going

2170

01:30:15,750 --> 01:30:14,320

to forget about any threats that were

2171

01:30:17,430 --> 01:30:15,760

made against them by the alphabet

2172

01:30:20,310 --> 01:30:17,440

agencies

2173

01:30:22,149 --> 01:30:20,320

um dino are you referring to paper clip

2174

01:30:25,430 --> 01:30:22,159

or area 51

2175

01:30:27,030 --> 01:30:25,440

or both okay annie

2176
01:30:28,149 --> 01:30:27,040
oh thank you dino thank you very much

2177
01:30:29,510 --> 01:30:28,159
you have been here

2178
01:30:31,030 --> 01:30:29,520
thank you for your question and it's

2179
01:30:34,790 --> 01:30:31,040
really interesting

2180
01:30:38,229 --> 01:30:34,800
my take as a journalist is always to go

2181
01:30:40,310 --> 01:30:38,239
for the specificity in other words

2182
01:30:42,310 --> 01:30:40,320
while like while i think it's really

2183
01:30:44,070 --> 01:30:42,320
important to look at things in like the

2184
01:30:45,350 --> 01:30:44,080
big picture the principle of what is

2185
01:30:47,189 --> 01:30:45,360
going on and it's and i think what

2186
01:30:49,830 --> 01:30:47,199
you're talking about is like secret

2187
01:30:52,070 --> 01:30:49,840
keeping and you know um

2188
01:30:53,910 --> 01:30:52,080

information withholding

2189

01:30:55,110 --> 01:30:53,920

but i

2190

01:30:57,830 --> 01:30:55,120

tend to

2191

01:30:59,030 --> 01:30:57,840

try to be more specific than that broad

2192

01:31:00,310 --> 01:30:59,040

question

2193

01:31:03,510 --> 01:31:00,320

meaning

2194

01:31:05,590 --> 01:31:03,520

i will try and follow a specific story

2195

01:31:08,229 --> 01:31:05,600

like you know why is it that you're not

2196

01:31:09,669 --> 01:31:08,239

telling us about project 57 for example

2197

01:31:11,669 --> 01:31:09,679

and then i will

2198

01:31:13,669 --> 01:31:11,679

really work at reporting that

2199

01:31:16,070 --> 01:31:13,679

information or as i did with these

2200

01:31:18,790 --> 01:31:16,080

individual nazi scientists like wait a

2201

01:31:21,030 --> 01:31:18,800

minute you know so and so let's say dr

2202

01:31:23,350 --> 01:31:21,040

otto ambrose came to the united states

2203

01:31:24,870 --> 01:31:23,360

he was a convicted nazi war criminal he

2204

01:31:27,590 --> 01:31:24,880

worked on hitler's chemical weapons

2205

01:31:29,910 --> 01:31:27,600

programs he was sponsored by dow

2206

01:31:31,189 --> 01:31:29,920

chemical on his visa application i have

2207

01:31:33,990 --> 01:31:31,199

this here in front of me you know this

2208

01:31:35,990 --> 01:31:34,000

kind of specificity please mr official

2209

01:31:36,870 --> 01:31:36,000

with the state department could you tell

2210

01:31:39,270 --> 01:31:36,880

me

2211

01:31:42,070 --> 01:31:39,280

where i can locate the papers to find

2212

01:31:43,750 --> 01:31:42,080

out what this nazi scientist did with

2213

01:31:46,070 --> 01:31:43,760

dow chemical i'm giving you an example

2214

01:31:48,149 --> 01:31:46,080

of specificity and then they say oh we

2215

01:31:49,430 --> 01:31:48,159

actually those papers are lost or

2216

01:31:50,310 --> 01:31:49,440

classified

2217

01:31:53,590 --> 01:31:50,320

so

2218

01:31:55,910 --> 01:31:53,600

i am always seeking the truth but i try

2219

01:31:59,350 --> 01:31:55,920

to keep it real

2220

01:32:00,950 --> 01:31:59,360

um individualized

2221

01:32:05,669 --> 01:32:00,960

and

2222

01:32:09,510 --> 01:32:05,679

going to go into uh the second part of

2223

01:32:11,669 --> 01:32:09,520

this question which was do you think

2224

01:32:12,870 --> 01:32:11,679

is it uncomfortable i mean

2225

01:32:15,110 --> 01:32:12,880

the

2226

01:32:16,790 --> 01:32:15,120

uh everybody that you've interviewed is

2227

01:32:19,189 --> 01:32:16,800

probably starting to get up there in the

2228

01:32:21,750 --> 01:32:19,199

years so is it leaning towards like a

2229

01:32:23,270 --> 01:32:21,760

deathbed confession and would they care

2230

01:32:25,110 --> 01:32:23,280

if that you know

2231

01:32:27,430 --> 01:32:25,120

if uh

2232

01:32:29,910 --> 01:32:27,440

they disclosed who they were and

2233

01:32:31,750 --> 01:32:29,920

actually went public public

2234

01:32:33,270 --> 01:32:31,760

um

2235

01:32:34,709 --> 01:32:33,280

i'll tell you we're really interested

2236

01:32:36,709 --> 01:32:34,719

i've never told anyone this before but i

2237

01:32:39,430 --> 01:32:36,719

will tell you um

2238

01:32:41,110 --> 01:32:39,440

okay since nobody's listening here

2239

01:32:42,709 --> 01:32:41,120

there i mean and every you know

2240

01:32:43,830 --> 01:32:42,719

obviously everyone who's listening but

2241

01:32:46,070 --> 01:32:43,840

um

2242

01:32:49,110 --> 01:32:46,080

there is a very interesting person that

2243

01:32:52,149 --> 01:32:49,120

i report that i for my area 51 named dr

2244

01:32:54,550 --> 01:32:52,159

bud wheelon who was the mayor of area

2245

01:32:55,669 --> 01:32:54,560

51. he was number f there were there are

2246

01:32:58,470 --> 01:32:55,679

four

2247

01:33:00,629 --> 01:32:58,480

head directors at the cia right below

2248

01:33:02,950 --> 01:33:00,639

the the deputy director they have

2249

01:33:04,629 --> 01:33:02,960

different divisions dr weilon was in

2250

01:33:06,830 --> 01:33:04,639

charge of science and technology now he

2251
01:33:10,310 --> 01:33:06,840
was in the basement when kennedy was

2252
01:33:11,189 --> 01:33:10,320
assassinated and dr weyland was a very

2253
01:33:14,310 --> 01:33:11,199
you know

2254
01:33:17,110 --> 01:33:14,320
compassionate brilliant individual i'm

2255
01:33:19,430 --> 01:33:17,120
he spent a lot of time with me talking

2256
01:33:21,189 --> 01:33:19,440
to me very specifically about the

2257
01:33:24,870 --> 01:33:21,199
questions that i had regarding science

2258
01:33:27,270 --> 01:33:24,880
and technology and aircraft at area 51.

2259
01:33:29,030 --> 01:33:27,280
and i always respected the fact that

2260
01:33:31,350 --> 01:33:29,040
um there were certain

2261
01:33:34,390 --> 01:33:31,360
uh discussions that he was not willing

2262
01:33:37,350 --> 01:33:34,400
to have and that that has to be okay

2263
01:33:38,950 --> 01:33:37,360

sometimes if you for example i wanted to

2264

01:33:41,189 --> 01:33:38,960

know about the youtube program and i

2265

01:33:42,629 --> 01:33:41,199

wanted to know about the oxcart program

2266

01:33:43,430 --> 01:33:42,639

and he was willing to talk to me about

2267

01:33:49,270 --> 01:33:43,440

that

2268

01:33:54,070 --> 01:33:49,280

one day

2269

01:33:56,070 --> 01:33:54,080

my phone rang and it was dr weilon

2270

01:33:57,590 --> 01:33:56,080

and this is after the book published and

2271

01:33:59,189 --> 01:33:57,600

he was one of the people who couldn't

2272

01:34:01,189 --> 01:33:59,199

really continue to have a conversation

2273

01:34:02,870 --> 01:34:01,199

with me after the book published

2274

01:34:04,629 --> 01:34:02,880

and

2275

01:34:05,830 --> 01:34:04,639

why is that before we get to the phone

2276

01:34:06,629 --> 01:34:05,840

call

2277

01:34:08,390 --> 01:34:06,639

well

2278

01:34:10,310 --> 01:34:08,400

you know a number of people in the the

2279

01:34:11,669 --> 01:34:10,320

book was very controversial and i think

2280

01:34:13,910 --> 01:34:11,679

you know i i

2281

01:34:16,709 --> 01:34:13,920

see the people who who

2282

01:34:18,310 --> 01:34:16,719

i respect that they were not going to

2283

01:34:19,510 --> 01:34:18,320

they just needed to have that distance

2284

01:34:21,910 --> 01:34:19,520

let's put it that way i mean not

2285

01:34:24,870 --> 01:34:21,920

everybody but certainly dr wheelon is a

2286

01:34:26,790 --> 01:34:24,880

big figure at the cia sure but

2287

01:34:28,390 --> 01:34:26,800

and again i'm this is conjunct you know

2288

01:34:30,310 --> 01:34:28,400

you can you can take this how you want

2289

01:34:32,709 --> 01:34:30,320

but dr wheelon called me and he had not

2290

01:34:33,990 --> 01:34:32,719

caught and i thought that incredible

2291

01:34:35,430 --> 01:34:34,000

when i showed my husband i said look

2292

01:34:36,709 --> 01:34:35,440

because you know the iphone it said dr

2293

01:34:38,950 --> 01:34:36,719

wheel and i

2294

01:34:40,709 --> 01:34:38,960

and i um

2295

01:34:42,790 --> 01:34:40,719

called him he said my husband said call

2296

01:34:44,629 --> 01:34:42,800

him right back i called him right back

2297

01:34:47,350 --> 01:34:44,639

and oh and someone else answered the

2298

01:34:49,830 --> 01:34:47,360

phone and i said oh hi i'm just got a

2299

01:34:52,070 --> 01:34:49,840

call a missed call and they said um oh

2300

01:34:54,070 --> 01:34:52,080

it was the wrong number

2301
01:34:55,510 --> 01:34:54,080
and i said well no you know oh it was

2302
01:34:57,110 --> 01:34:55,520
the wrong number and then

2303
01:35:02,390 --> 01:34:57,120
they hung up

2304
01:35:05,910 --> 01:35:03,750
well

2305
01:35:07,669 --> 01:35:05,920
hmm

2306
01:35:09,270 --> 01:35:07,679
he was probably

2307
01:35:10,390 --> 01:35:09,280
ready

2308
01:35:11,750 --> 01:35:10,400
you know that's the only way that you

2309
01:35:14,470 --> 01:35:11,760
could look out

2310
01:35:16,550 --> 01:35:14,480
or remember not you know to quote

2311
01:35:18,629 --> 01:35:16,560
rumsfeld you don't know what you don't

2312
01:35:21,189 --> 01:35:18,639
know you know he could have done a

2313
01:35:23,110 --> 01:35:21,199

misdial but and again i guess when i say

2314

01:35:25,110 --> 01:35:23,120

that i really mean that's that

2315

01:35:26,870 --> 01:35:25,120

flexibility of the mind i think it's

2316

01:35:29,350 --> 01:35:26,880

important to have right to be able to

2317

01:35:31,430 --> 01:35:29,360

hold these two ideas i certainly do oh

2318

01:35:33,430 --> 01:35:31,440

my goodness what if he was calling me

2319

01:35:36,310 --> 01:35:33,440

with a deathbed confession

2320

01:35:38,470 --> 01:35:36,320

you know yes what if i mean or maybe it

2321

01:35:39,510 --> 01:35:38,480

was a misstyle well

2322

01:35:42,229 --> 01:35:39,520

i'll tell you

2323

01:35:43,669 --> 01:35:42,239

since we're just sitting on on my couch

2324

01:35:46,310 --> 01:35:43,679

talking i'll tell you a little story

2325

01:35:47,110 --> 01:35:46,320

that most of the listeners know but uh i

2326

01:35:49,910 --> 01:35:47,120

will

2327

01:35:50,870 --> 01:35:49,920

it's exactly what we're talking about i

2328

01:35:53,430 --> 01:35:50,880

had

2329

01:35:55,270 --> 01:35:53,440

it hasn't happened for about

2330

01:35:57,830 --> 01:35:55,280

maybe six weeks now

2331

01:35:59,750 --> 01:35:57,840

but i had one of the

2332

01:36:03,430 --> 01:35:59,760

joint chiefs

2333

01:36:06,070 --> 01:36:03,440

calling this show

2334

01:36:07,430 --> 01:36:06,080

and his name would pop up

2335

01:36:09,669 --> 01:36:07,440

and

2336

01:36:11,590 --> 01:36:09,679

mistakenly uh

2337

01:36:13,750 --> 01:36:11,600

i clicked

2338

01:36:17,270 --> 01:36:13,760

on accept

2339

01:36:20,550 --> 01:36:17,280

and we exchanged information obviously

2340

01:36:22,310 --> 01:36:20,560

it says uh with uh skype you know that

2341

01:36:24,550 --> 01:36:22,320

this is a radio station jimmy church

2342

01:36:26,229 --> 01:36:24,560

ufos blah blah blah blah you know

2343

01:36:27,350 --> 01:36:26,239

it's all it's all there

2344

01:36:32,550 --> 01:36:27,360

and

2345

01:36:33,990 --> 01:36:32,560

was back um you know i was

2346

01:36:35,350 --> 01:36:34,000

when

2347

01:36:38,629 --> 01:36:35,360

anyway

2348

01:36:40,390 --> 01:36:38,639

i see his information and and uh our

2349

01:36:42,790 --> 01:36:40,400

executive producer and i we were sitting

2350

01:36:44,550 --> 01:36:42,800

here in the studio after the show

2351

01:36:47,590 --> 01:36:44,560

and this popped up

2352

01:36:50,470 --> 01:36:47,600

and anyway i find out that it's a joint

2353

01:36:52,550 --> 01:36:50,480

chiefs guy and i'm just wondering

2354

01:36:54,070 --> 01:36:52,560

is that a misdial

2355

01:36:59,430 --> 01:36:54,080

why why

2356

01:37:00,790 --> 01:36:59,440

just like with dr whelan with you why

2357

01:37:03,109 --> 01:37:00,800

call you

2358

01:37:04,950 --> 01:37:03,119

out of all of the numbers that are in

2359

01:37:07,030 --> 01:37:04,960

his cell phone

2360

01:37:09,910 --> 01:37:07,040

it was you that got misdialed and pocket

2361

01:37:12,470 --> 01:37:09,920

dialed and it's the same thing with this

2362

01:37:14,070 --> 01:37:12,480

there there are no coincidences

2363

01:37:16,149 --> 01:37:14,080

and there's a reason for those phone

2364

01:37:18,229 --> 01:37:16,159

calls now

2365

01:37:22,550 --> 01:37:18,239

i never called him back your husband had

2366

01:37:24,629 --> 01:37:22,560

you call him back i have been encouraged

2367

01:37:28,390 --> 01:37:24,639

the phone calls have come in uh during

2368

01:37:30,709 --> 01:37:28,400

the show and i've been told by listeners

2369

01:37:33,430 --> 01:37:30,719

countless times dude

2370

01:37:35,189 --> 01:37:33,440

pick up the call well as soon as i said

2371

01:37:36,470 --> 01:37:35,199

okay the next time that he calls i'm

2372

01:37:38,070 --> 01:37:36,480

gonna go ahead and do it i'll do it live

2373

01:37:40,550 --> 01:37:38,080

on the air screw it i'm gonna go ahead

2374

01:37:43,270 --> 01:37:40,560

and pick up this phone and i'm gonna ask

2375

01:37:45,510 --> 01:37:43,280

him why are you calling a show that

2376

01:37:49,109 --> 01:37:45,520

deals with conspiracies government

2377

01:37:50,550 --> 01:37:49,119

cover-ups that's the cia the nsa and

2378

01:37:53,350 --> 01:37:50,560

everything else why are you calling this

2379

01:37:55,189 --> 01:37:53,360

show now since i announced that he has

2380

01:37:57,910 --> 01:37:55,199

not called the show back

2381

01:37:59,830 --> 01:37:57,920

and i know you know but it like like you

2382

01:38:01,669 --> 01:37:59,840

said is is it a pocket dial is it a

2383

01:38:03,270 --> 01:38:01,679

mistake well you know what a member of

2384

01:38:04,950 --> 01:38:03,280

the joint chiefs i doubt that he's

2385

01:38:08,470 --> 01:38:04,960

dialing his own phone that's the first

2386

01:38:10,790 --> 01:38:08,480

thing but but if he is he knows exactly

2387

01:38:12,229 --> 01:38:10,800

who he's calling and so was the good

2388

01:38:13,990 --> 01:38:12,239

doctor to you

2389

01:38:16,149 --> 01:38:14,000

you know and there there was a reason

2390

01:38:18,550 --> 01:38:16,159

for it it's too bad you didn't pick up

2391

01:38:20,310 --> 01:38:18,560

the call the first time

2392

01:38:23,270 --> 01:38:20,320

yeah but you know what's what's

2393

01:38:24,470 --> 01:38:23,280

interesting is that and i like to always

2394

01:38:26,870 --> 01:38:24,480

remind

2395

01:38:28,709 --> 01:38:26,880

myself of this is that

2396

01:38:30,950 --> 01:38:28,719

and this is that idea about who knows

2397

01:38:32,709 --> 01:38:30,960

everything you know and this is an idea

2398

01:38:34,310 --> 01:38:32,719

that i love it's an idea chris carter

2399

01:38:37,590 --> 01:38:34,320

loves it's an idea it sounds like you

2400

01:38:40,149 --> 01:38:37,600

love which is that who is is there

2401

01:38:44,149 --> 01:38:40,159

someone who knows everything and what i

2402

01:38:46,149 --> 01:38:44,159

do know is that at a place like area 51

2403

01:38:49,430 --> 01:38:46,159

the majority

2404

01:38:52,310 --> 01:38:49,440

if not everybody but one or two people

2405

01:38:54,629 --> 01:38:52,320

did not know they only knew what they

2406

01:38:57,109 --> 01:38:54,639

needed to know it is literally called

2407

01:38:59,109 --> 01:38:57,119

the need to know and the best way to

2408

01:39:00,950 --> 01:38:59,119

think about that is that everything that

2409

01:39:04,950 --> 01:39:00,960

is happening at area 51 when it's

2410

01:39:07,350 --> 01:39:04,960

happening is classified as a stamp ts

2411

01:39:10,709 --> 01:39:07,360

sci which stands for top secret

2412

01:39:13,350 --> 01:39:10,719

sensitive compartmented information

2413

01:39:16,950 --> 01:39:13,360

now what's fascinating is the protocols

2414

01:39:20,310 --> 01:39:16,960

to classify that ts sci

2415

01:39:23,270 --> 01:39:20,320

those are themselves classified

2416

01:39:27,189 --> 01:39:23,280

so it just automatically says like you

2417

01:39:30,310 --> 01:39:27,199

don't need to know and it allows for

2418

01:39:32,629 --> 01:39:30,320

everybody to only have one piece of the

2419

01:39:36,070 --> 01:39:32,639

information we know this is true i mean

2420

01:39:39,590 --> 01:39:36,080

it's undeniably true and so it makes it

2421

01:39:40,470 --> 01:39:39,600

easier for people to not know the big

2422

01:39:42,550 --> 01:39:40,480

picture

2423

01:39:44,709 --> 01:39:42,560

and it also makes it even more

2424

01:39:46,550 --> 01:39:44,719

intriguing

2425

01:39:48,390 --> 01:39:46,560

to want to know

2426

01:39:49,990 --> 01:39:48,400

who knows the big picture which is why

2427

01:39:52,709 --> 01:39:50,000

that joint jesus staff call is so

2428

01:39:55,030 --> 01:39:52,719

interesting to you why the call to dr

2429

01:39:57,350 --> 01:39:55,040

weilon is to me and why we're all

2430

01:40:00,790 --> 01:39:57,360

searching for the truth because we feel

2431

01:40:02,950 --> 01:40:00,800

like we want to vicariously know we want

2432

01:40:05,910 --> 01:40:02,960

to be that one with all the information

2433

01:40:08,149 --> 01:40:05,920

and then i also sometimes say you know

2434

01:40:09,590 --> 01:40:08,159

does it really exist who really is there

2435

01:40:11,990 --> 01:40:09,600

really one person that has the

2436

01:40:15,189 --> 01:40:12,000

information well that's my question as

2437

01:40:15,950 --> 01:40:15,199

as you were doing your interviews

2438

01:40:17,750 --> 01:40:15,960

uh

2439

01:40:19,750 --> 01:40:17,760

compartmentalization

2440

01:40:21,669 --> 01:40:19,760

is an obvious thing where you know the

2441

01:40:23,750 --> 01:40:21,679

guy working next to you or in the next

2442

01:40:25,189 --> 01:40:23,760

laboratory in the next office upstairs

2443

01:40:26,790 --> 01:40:25,199

downstairs doesn't know what you're

2444

01:40:28,310 --> 01:40:26,800

working on

2445

01:40:29,270 --> 01:40:28,320

somebody

2446

01:40:31,590 --> 01:40:29,280

or

2447

01:40:33,990 --> 01:40:31,600

maybe it's by committee but somebody is

2448

01:40:36,629 --> 01:40:34,000

making those decisions did you start to

2449

01:40:38,390 --> 01:40:36,639

maybe narrow down where these decisions

2450

01:40:40,390 --> 01:40:38,400

were coming from

2451

01:40:43,189 --> 01:40:40,400

is it the white house is it the west

2452

01:40:44,950 --> 01:40:43,199

wing is it the pentagon is it the nsa is

2453

01:40:47,750 --> 01:40:44,960

it cia

2454

01:40:49,430 --> 01:40:47,760

is it one person from each one of the

2455

01:40:52,390 --> 01:40:49,440

three letter

2456

01:40:54,229 --> 01:40:52,400

division i mean yes well it's why what i

2457

01:40:56,550 --> 01:40:54,239

found so interesting and actually

2458

01:40:58,950 --> 01:40:56,560

compelling about my source in the end of

2459

01:41:00,310 --> 01:40:58,960

area 51 is this is that i asked him

2460

01:41:03,109 --> 01:41:00,320

because obviously it involved human

2461

01:41:04,470 --> 01:41:03,119

experiments according to him and clinton

2462

01:41:06,709 --> 01:41:04,480

president clinton

2463

01:41:08,310 --> 01:41:06,719

investigated the crimes of the atomic

2464

01:41:10,950 --> 01:41:08,320

energy commission when it was revealed

2465

01:41:12,550 --> 01:41:10,960

in the 90s that the atomic energy

2466

01:41:16,629 --> 01:41:12,560

commission now called the department of

2467

01:41:18,870 --> 01:41:16,639

energy had been experimenting on humans

2468

01:41:20,950 --> 01:41:18,880

with radiation okay this is a known fact

2469

01:41:23,510 --> 01:41:20,960

and it took one reporter named eileen

2470

01:41:25,430 --> 01:41:23,520

wilson to break the story she won the

2471

01:41:27,270 --> 01:41:25,440

pulitzer prize and it was like oh my god

2472

01:41:27,990 --> 01:41:27,280

what have we done clinton looked into it

2473

01:41:29,590 --> 01:41:28,000

he

2474

01:41:31,430 --> 01:41:29,600

started this enormous committee

2475

01:41:33,270 --> 01:41:31,440

congressional committee to look into it

2476

01:41:35,030 --> 01:41:33,280

and i asked my source when clinton was

2477

01:41:37,750 --> 01:41:35,040

investigating this

2478

01:41:42,790 --> 01:41:37,760

did he find out and the source said he

2479

01:41:46,790 --> 01:41:45,109

with um

2480

01:41:47,990 --> 01:41:46,800

with uh

2481

01:41:54,870 --> 01:41:48,000

the

2482

01:41:56,950 --> 01:41:54,880

humans i'm using that term loosely

2483

01:41:59,590 --> 01:41:56,960

because now i really don't know how to

2484

01:42:01,669 --> 01:41:59,600

categorize that but with the pilots

2485

01:42:05,030 --> 01:42:01,679

let's just say that the pilots that uh

2486

01:42:07,189 --> 01:42:05,040

were recovered in roswell the pilots of

2487

01:42:08,470 --> 01:42:07,199

questionable origin oh yes there you go

2488

01:42:11,189 --> 01:42:08,480

there you go

2489

01:42:13,990 --> 01:42:11,199

were they alive

2490

01:42:16,070 --> 01:42:14,000

according to the source one of them was

2491

01:42:18,149 --> 01:42:16,080

and so

2492

01:42:19,830 --> 01:42:18,159

with the information or dis

2493

01:42:22,790 --> 01:42:19,840

information or the witnesses or

2494

01:42:24,229 --> 01:42:22,800

everything that has been filtered down

2495

01:42:28,390 --> 01:42:24,239

um

2496

01:42:30,790 --> 01:42:28,400

we knew that uh we ne we uh

2497

01:42:32,390 --> 01:42:30,800

i'm so confused my mind is like going in

2498

01:42:33,189 --> 01:42:32,400

five different directions

2499

01:42:35,350 --> 01:42:33,199

is

2500

01:42:38,229 --> 01:42:35,360

um the story

2501
01:42:40,790 --> 01:42:38,239
has been the legend there's the word is

2502
01:42:43,830 --> 01:42:40,800
that uh you know one survived and

2503
01:42:46,950 --> 01:42:43,840
eventually died didn't we know

2504
01:42:49,590 --> 01:42:46,960
that it was not alien

2505
01:42:51,669 --> 01:42:49,600
i mean i understand the the operations

2506
01:42:53,910 --> 01:42:51,679
and so forth but didn't it speak english

2507
01:42:57,030 --> 01:42:53,920
didn't it say where it came from that it

2508
01:42:58,790 --> 01:42:57,040
came from the soviet union or or how did

2509
01:43:00,709 --> 01:42:58,800
do you understand the question

2510
01:43:02,149 --> 01:43:00,719
yes i do understand well according to

2511
01:43:04,070 --> 01:43:02,159
the source the

2512
01:43:06,950 --> 01:43:04,080
first of all according to the source at

2513
01:43:11,109 --> 01:43:06,960

this point there were only five five of

2514

01:43:12,709 --> 01:43:11,119

them that had access to this okay and so

2515

01:43:14,070 --> 01:43:12,719

and that was another part of the need to

2516

01:43:16,070 --> 01:43:14,080

know which is that what i found

2517

01:43:17,669 --> 01:43:16,080

fascinating is that the information was

2518

01:43:20,310 --> 01:43:17,679

with the atomic energy commission the

2519

01:43:22,390 --> 01:43:20,320

atomic energy commission was in charge

2520

01:43:24,229 --> 01:43:22,400

of this program which makes perfect

2521

01:43:25,910 --> 01:43:24,239

sense why you know no one's been able to

2522

01:43:27,750 --> 01:43:25,920

find it because it's not in the cia

2523

01:43:29,990 --> 01:43:27,760

files it's not in the military files

2524

01:43:32,070 --> 01:43:30,000

it's in the aec files they have their

2525

01:43:33,189 --> 01:43:32,080

own system of national security keeping

2526

01:43:34,709 --> 01:43:33,199

that they can just keep something

2527

01:43:37,189 --> 01:43:34,719

classified on the grounds that it

2528

01:43:40,470 --> 01:43:37,199

involves nuclear secrets

2529

01:43:42,390 --> 01:43:40,480

aec has that ability um but as far as

2530

01:43:44,709 --> 01:43:42,400

anybody talking and all of that i mean

2531

01:43:46,950 --> 01:43:44,719

the idea that was always conveyed to me

2532

01:43:49,270 --> 01:43:46,960

is that the damage i don't know if you

2533

01:43:52,709 --> 01:43:49,280

want to call it brain damage or you know

2534

01:43:54,629 --> 01:43:52,719

just that you're you were talking about

2535

01:43:55,830 --> 01:43:54,639

beings that are

2536

01:43:58,310 --> 01:43:55,840

uh

2537

01:44:00,709 --> 01:43:58,320

not exactly coherent let's put it that

2538

01:44:03,030 --> 01:44:00,719

way of course and it's horrific to to

2539

01:44:04,229 --> 01:44:03,040

put your mind there to to think about

2540

01:44:07,109 --> 01:44:04,239

you know what

2541

01:44:09,669 --> 01:44:07,119

just just absolutely horrific so but

2542

01:44:11,910 --> 01:44:09,679

this is this is the crazy part about

2543

01:44:13,510 --> 01:44:11,920

your book area 51

2544

01:44:15,350 --> 01:44:13,520

for everybody out there there is a

2545

01:44:17,910 --> 01:44:15,360

certain amount of relief in the book

2546

01:44:19,669 --> 01:44:17,920

even though it may not

2547

01:44:21,669 --> 01:44:19,679

uh

2548

01:44:24,390 --> 01:44:21,679

your version or your

2549

01:44:26,310 --> 01:44:24,400

uh your informant's version of things

2550

01:44:28,790 --> 01:44:26,320

may not involve

2551

01:44:31,109 --> 01:44:28,800

something from outer space

2552

01:44:32,390 --> 01:44:31,119

but it does confirm that something

2553

01:44:34,950 --> 01:44:32,400

crashed

2554

01:44:38,229 --> 01:44:34,960

in roswell that it wasn't a weather

2555

01:44:39,910 --> 01:44:38,239

balloon and that it was a big cover-up

2556

01:44:42,790 --> 01:44:39,920

from the word go

2557

01:44:44,709 --> 01:44:42,800

and the relief there that everybody is

2558

01:44:46,629 --> 01:44:44,719

not crazy

2559

01:44:48,629 --> 01:44:46,639

and i know you understand exactly where

2560

01:44:51,030 --> 01:44:48,639

i'm going with this that the events

2561

01:44:53,270 --> 01:44:51,040

actually did happen it may not be i

2562

01:44:55,510 --> 01:44:53,280

think it's absolutely i mean

2563

01:44:56,550 --> 01:44:55,520

whenever anybody here's where we agree

2564

01:44:58,070 --> 01:44:56,560

you know the books written by the

2565

01:45:00,470 --> 01:44:58,080

scientists are like it was a weather

2566

01:45:01,430 --> 01:45:00,480

balloon and here's why right i mean

2567

01:45:03,189 --> 01:45:01,440

that's

2568

01:45:04,390 --> 01:45:03,199

i mean that just seems to me silly but

2569

01:45:06,870 --> 01:45:04,400

i'm sure that

2570

01:45:08,550 --> 01:45:06,880

you know to another eye what you're

2571

01:45:10,629 --> 01:45:08,560

talking about is silly and what i'm

2572

01:45:12,229 --> 01:45:10,639

talking about is silly so we're all we

2573

01:45:13,590 --> 01:45:12,239

all have this

2574

01:45:15,350 --> 01:45:13,600

idea

2575

01:45:17,669 --> 01:45:15,360

and i think again that's where it comes

2576

01:45:20,629 --> 01:45:17,679

back to this flexibility of the mind you

2577

01:45:21,830 --> 01:45:20,639

know um and here's you know this

2578

01:45:23,109 --> 01:45:21,840

here's what i'll what i'll throw out

2579

01:45:25,030 --> 01:45:23,119

there too just because i was reading

2580

01:45:25,910 --> 01:45:25,040

about this recently i was reading about

2581

01:45:28,229 --> 01:45:25,920

um

2582

01:45:30,629 --> 01:45:28,239

you know the discovery of the crater in

2583

01:45:32,950 --> 01:45:30,639

the in the 90s that kind of really

2584

01:45:33,750 --> 01:45:32,960

finely sealed the deal scientifically

2585

01:45:37,109 --> 01:45:33,760

that

2586

01:45:39,910 --> 01:45:37,119

a giant comet or asteroid hit the earth

2587

01:45:42,310 --> 01:45:39,920

and wiped out the dinosaurs in kind of a

2588

01:45:44,629 --> 01:45:42,320

succinct extinction okay

2589

01:45:45,669 --> 01:45:44,639

we all know that now okay

2590

01:45:47,430 --> 01:45:45,679

but

2591

01:45:49,430 --> 01:45:47,440

right learning about sort of science

2592

01:45:52,390 --> 01:45:49,440

programs in the 50s

2593

01:45:53,830 --> 01:45:52,400

you know it's that's not that long ago

2594

01:45:55,350 --> 01:45:53,840

and

2595

01:45:56,870 --> 01:45:55,360

all of a sudden having a light bulb go

2596

01:45:59,109 --> 01:45:56,880

off and be like oh my god not only did

2597

01:46:01,830 --> 01:45:59,119

like no one believed that that that the

2598

01:46:03,669 --> 01:46:01,840

dinosaurs went extinct succinctly they

2599

01:46:05,990 --> 01:46:03,679

they thought it happened over you know

2600

01:46:07,990 --> 01:46:06,000

millions and millions of years

2601
01:46:09,910 --> 01:46:08,000
and anyone and when this idea of the

2602
01:46:13,189 --> 01:46:09,920
comet striking earth people these

2603
01:46:15,510 --> 01:46:13,199
scientists the you know walter alvarez

2604
01:46:17,669 --> 01:46:15,520
were laughed out of caltech you know

2605
01:46:20,310 --> 01:46:17,679
they were just they were made fun of for

2606
01:46:21,510 --> 01:46:20,320
having such a silly idea

2607
01:46:22,550 --> 01:46:21,520
and it took

2608
01:46:25,109 --> 01:46:22,560
you know

2609
01:46:26,790 --> 01:46:25,119
14 years of their science and other

2610
01:46:29,030 --> 01:46:26,800
scientists working on the papers and

2611
01:46:30,790 --> 01:46:29,040
examining through geophysics and looking

2612
01:46:33,030 --> 01:46:30,800
at the earth and realizing wait

2613
01:46:35,270 --> 01:46:33,040

this it really looks like it was a very

2614

01:46:37,669 --> 01:46:35,280

quick extinction and then finally

2615

01:46:39,709 --> 01:46:37,679

finding the crater off the yucatan

2616

01:46:41,350 --> 01:46:39,719

peninsula in mexico in

2617

01:46:43,669 --> 01:46:41,360

1992-93

2618

01:46:45,669 --> 01:46:43,679

and now everybody agrees oh yes yes we

2619

01:46:47,830 --> 01:46:45,679

know now you know but

2620

01:46:48,709 --> 01:46:47,840

back up 20 years and who was laughing

2621

01:46:51,669 --> 01:46:48,719

then

2622

01:46:53,350 --> 01:46:51,679

and i also think about that you know

2623

01:46:55,189 --> 01:46:53,360

i'm writing about pentagon science now

2624

01:46:57,109 --> 01:46:55,199

we're going to watch the phone go out um

2625

01:46:59,430 --> 01:46:57,119

you know in the present day so of course

2626

01:47:01,350 --> 01:46:59,440

i look back to the to the 50s

2627

01:47:04,149 --> 01:47:01,360

and then i get reminded wait a minute oh

2628

01:47:08,070 --> 01:47:04,159

my god in 1959 like every single

2629

01:47:12,229 --> 01:47:08,080

scientist in america was busy saying

2630

01:47:14,950 --> 01:47:12,239

absolutely the earth is rigid you know

2631

01:47:17,990 --> 01:47:14,960

it the crust cannot move it's all

2632

01:47:19,910 --> 01:47:18,000

convicted and then i mean convinced you

2633

01:47:22,790 --> 01:47:19,920

know that this and then suddenly the

2634

01:47:24,149 --> 01:47:22,800

idea of plate tectonics surfaces and

2635

01:47:25,669 --> 01:47:24,159

half the people are laughed out of the

2636

01:47:27,510 --> 01:47:25,679

room and the giggle factor and what are

2637

01:47:29,430 --> 01:47:27,520

you guys talking about the earth moves

2638

01:47:31,590 --> 01:47:29,440

and now of course you know we wouldn't

2639

01:47:33,189 --> 01:47:31,600

even think twice you look at you look at

2640

01:47:34,790 --> 01:47:33,199

a map and you just see how the

2641

01:47:37,510 --> 01:47:34,800

continents you know

2642

01:47:38,950 --> 01:47:37,520

they're they're like puzzle pieces but

2643

01:47:41,030 --> 01:47:38,960

yet

2644

01:47:43,910 --> 01:47:41,040

you know 60 years ago

2645

01:47:45,830 --> 01:47:43,920

this was not possible yeah it wasn't not

2646

01:47:48,149 --> 01:47:45,840

only was it not possible it wasn't even

2647

01:47:49,189 --> 01:47:48,159

taught and we haven't started teaching

2648

01:47:50,870 --> 01:47:49,199

what

2649

01:47:53,189 --> 01:47:50,880

i've talked about this on this show so

2650

01:47:55,830 --> 01:47:53,199

many times with uh with uh different

2651
01:47:58,149 --> 01:47:55,840
guests robert shock and john anthony

2652
01:48:00,790 --> 01:47:58,159
west and michael cremo we've uh all

2653
01:48:01,830 --> 01:48:00,800
talked about this very subject

2654
01:48:04,790 --> 01:48:01,840
that

2655
01:48:07,910 --> 01:48:04,800
the continental shift is

2656
01:48:10,870 --> 01:48:07,920
so accepted today that there is no uh

2657
01:48:11,750 --> 01:48:10,880
there there isn't another view that is

2658
01:48:17,350 --> 01:48:11,760
taught

2659
01:48:18,870 --> 01:48:17,360
that

2660
01:48:21,910 --> 01:48:18,880
yesterday

2661
01:48:24,070 --> 01:48:21,920
you know and that's a that's a very

2662
01:48:25,669 --> 01:48:24,080
when uh

2663
01:48:27,669 --> 01:48:25,679

the more that

2664

01:48:29,109 --> 01:48:27,679

uh how to i want to say this correctly

2665

01:48:31,590 --> 01:48:29,119

and i'm glad that we are on the same

2666

01:48:34,149 --> 01:48:31,600

page with this it's just fascinating

2667

01:48:35,990 --> 01:48:34,159

that in 1955

2668

01:48:39,030 --> 01:48:36,000

you were insane

2669

01:48:41,270 --> 01:48:39,040

and yeah and now in 1956 and forward i

2670

01:48:43,270 --> 01:48:41,280

think it's 56 it might be 1957. it

2671

01:48:46,229 --> 01:48:43,280

doesn't matter it was yesterday

2672

01:48:48,629 --> 01:48:46,239

and and and that is the norm today

2673

01:48:51,109 --> 01:48:48,639

you're absolutely right absolutely

2674

01:48:53,189 --> 01:48:51,119

um i wanted to ask you oh

2675

01:48:55,430 --> 01:48:53,199

did did i interrupt

2676

01:48:57,590 --> 01:48:55,440

okay no no no um i was just going to say

2677

01:48:58,390 --> 01:48:57,600

one one more comment that that i came

2678

01:48:59,830 --> 01:48:58,400

across

2679

01:49:01,910 --> 01:48:59,840

on the same subject

2680

01:49:03,910 --> 01:49:01,920

there's a mathematician named john von

2681

01:49:05,510 --> 01:49:03,920

neumann who you know sort of is like the

2682

01:49:06,870 --> 01:49:05,520

father of the computer i mean he's not

2683

01:49:09,350 --> 01:49:06,880

officially the father of a computer but

2684

01:49:10,229 --> 01:49:09,360

let's just call him that and he worked

2685

01:49:11,270 --> 01:49:10,239

with

2686

01:49:13,910 --> 01:49:11,280

um

2687

01:49:16,470 --> 01:49:13,920

an italian scientist who named niels

2688

01:49:18,550 --> 01:49:16,480

baracelle who's sort of like the pre

2689

01:49:20,470 --> 01:49:18,560

pre before anyone thought about

2690

01:49:22,790 --> 01:49:20,480

artificial intelligence about us ellie

2691

01:49:24,149 --> 01:49:22,800

did and von neumann sponsored him to

2692

01:49:26,149 --> 01:49:24,159

come to america and study at the

2693

01:49:28,550 --> 01:49:26,159

princeton princeton institute for

2694

01:49:30,790 --> 01:49:28,560

advanced study and what botochelli was

2695

01:49:33,510 --> 01:49:30,800

interested in was this idea of trying to

2696

01:49:35,189 --> 01:49:33,520

get a computer to help him figure out

2697

01:49:37,510 --> 01:49:35,199

the origin of life

2698

01:49:39,830 --> 01:49:37,520

and on that subject he said and this is

2699

01:49:41,030 --> 01:49:39,840

in 1951

2700

01:49:43,550 --> 01:49:41,040

he said

2701

01:49:45,990 --> 01:49:43,560

if he was talking about like

2702

01:49:48,709 --> 01:49:46,000

microorganisms and this is way before

2703

01:49:51,270 --> 01:49:48,719

biology you know had any kind of the

2704

01:49:54,070 --> 01:49:51,280

field that it does today and barracelli

2705

01:49:57,830 --> 01:49:54,080

said you know there could be

2706

01:50:00,390 --> 01:49:57,840

alien life on earth and scientists would

2707

01:50:02,790 --> 01:50:00,400

not know how to recognize it

2708

01:50:05,030 --> 01:50:02,800

he said this in 1951

2709

01:50:07,030 --> 01:50:05,040

turned a lot of eyeballs but it really

2710

01:50:09,189 --> 01:50:07,040

caught my attention because i thought

2711

01:50:12,390 --> 01:50:09,199

what an interesting forward-thinking

2712

01:50:16,470 --> 01:50:12,400

person to say something like that and be

2713

01:50:18,229 --> 01:50:16,480

willing to risk the giggle factor right

2714

01:50:19,750 --> 01:50:18,239

and today that's exactly how we think

2715

01:50:21,590 --> 01:50:19,760

that's that's even yeah that's

2716

01:50:24,390 --> 01:50:21,600

completely forward thinking

2717

01:50:27,030 --> 01:50:24,400

let me uh really quick before before i

2718

01:50:29,109 --> 01:50:27,040

lose you um

2719

01:50:31,430 --> 01:50:29,119

in all of your research

2720

01:50:34,229 --> 01:50:31,440

and especially with von braun's comments

2721

01:50:37,669 --> 01:50:34,239

that he made much later uh that were

2722

01:50:41,030 --> 01:50:37,679

attributed to him and about off-world

2723

01:50:43,030 --> 01:50:41,040

influence on on on third-reich designs

2724

01:50:45,750 --> 01:50:43,040

not only with you know flying saucers

2725

01:50:49,189 --> 01:50:45,760

but but aircraft in general uh and

2726

01:50:51,669 --> 01:50:49,199

rocketry um

2727

01:50:55,510 --> 01:50:51,679

was there something to what von braun

2728

01:50:57,910 --> 01:50:55,520

and the third reich were on to did

2729

01:51:00,709 --> 01:50:57,920

and i'm not talking about theory or myth

2730

01:51:02,709 --> 01:51:00,719

or mythos i'm specifically talking to

2731

01:51:04,629 --> 01:51:02,719

have you ever uncovered anything where

2732

01:51:08,550 --> 01:51:04,639

you just stepped back and went wow

2733

01:51:13,750 --> 01:51:11,270

no i'm actually not familiar with that

2734

01:51:15,350 --> 01:51:13,760

but what i do know is that

2735

01:51:18,390 --> 01:51:15,360

himmler

2736

01:51:22,470 --> 01:51:18,400

had a lot of re you know

2737

01:51:24,229 --> 01:51:22,480

out there ideas about um

2738

01:51:27,430 --> 01:51:24,239

you know the universe and how the world

2739

01:51:28,550 --> 01:51:27,440

was created and he he he really pursued

2740

01:51:30,790 --> 01:51:28,560

a lot of

2741

01:51:33,830 --> 01:51:30,800

um that so

2742

01:51:35,189 --> 01:51:33,840

maybe there's a crossover in those two

2743

01:51:37,030 --> 01:51:35,199

worlds

2744

01:51:38,950 --> 01:51:37,040

what about the can i ask you about the

2745

01:51:40,070 --> 01:51:38,960

brill did you find anything out about

2746

01:51:43,189 --> 01:51:40,080

the vril

2747

01:51:45,109 --> 01:51:43,199

and did you look into okay

2748

01:51:46,629 --> 01:51:45,119

if you don't know what i'm talking about

2749

01:51:50,470 --> 01:51:46,639

out of the gate then it doesn't matter

2750

01:51:52,790 --> 01:51:50,480

the real was a society of uh

2751

01:51:55,270 --> 01:51:52,800

i was headed up by

2752

01:51:57,510 --> 01:51:55,280

a female it name escapes me right now it

2753

01:52:01,030 --> 01:51:57,520

doesn't matter that supposedly you know

2754

01:52:03,270 --> 01:52:01,040

off-world influence and uh the real

2755

01:52:06,390 --> 01:52:03,280

society and hitler was a part of that

2756

01:52:09,510 --> 01:52:06,400

and and an alien influence there but

2757

01:52:11,270 --> 01:52:09,520

uh you didn't uncover it's v-r-i-l

2758

01:52:14,470 --> 01:52:11,280

you can write that down

2759

01:52:16,390 --> 01:52:14,480

you did not uncover any of that

2760

01:52:19,189 --> 01:52:16,400

okay all right

2761

01:52:22,070 --> 01:52:19,199

okay no you should it's it's hard to the

2762

01:52:23,430 --> 01:52:22,080

thing is uh it's a hard subject to

2763

01:52:26,790 --> 01:52:23,440

uncover

2764

01:52:29,350 --> 01:52:26,800

um the society itself was real but

2765

01:52:31,109 --> 01:52:29,360

because it fell apart as quick as it did

2766

01:52:33,589 --> 01:52:31,119

during world war ii

2767

01:52:36,390 --> 01:52:33,599

there's not much left and it's very hard

2768

01:52:38,390 --> 01:52:36,400

to uncover but yeah go check it out vril

2769

01:52:41,830 --> 01:52:38,400

the real society

2770

01:52:43,270 --> 01:52:41,840

okay now um really quick

2771

01:52:45,750 --> 01:52:43,280

i just want to

2772

01:52:48,070 --> 01:52:45,760

the uh nuremberg photograph that we have

2773

01:52:49,350 --> 01:52:48,080

here it's an interesting cast of

2774

01:52:51,109 --> 01:52:49,360

characters

2775

01:52:52,790 --> 01:52:51,119

uh just take us through this really

2776
01:52:55,030 --> 01:52:52,800
quick only because the audience is

2777
01:52:57,270 --> 01:52:55,040
looking at this picture

2778
01:53:01,350 --> 01:52:57,280
why did you include this

2779
01:53:05,589 --> 01:53:03,830
are we looking at the um the doctors

2780
01:53:09,109 --> 01:53:05,599
sitting is this the doctor's trial with

2781
01:53:12,310 --> 01:53:09,119
kurt blum in the headphones

2782
01:53:14,870 --> 01:53:12,320
yes these are the well i mean you know

2783
01:53:17,030 --> 01:53:14,880
the doctor's trial was the second

2784
01:53:19,910 --> 01:53:17,040
uh of the neuron trials

2785
01:53:22,950 --> 01:53:19,920
and as i show in this picture or as i

2786
01:53:25,510 --> 01:53:22,960
tell rather um

2787
01:53:28,629 --> 01:53:25,520
seven doctors who had been working for

2788
01:53:30,709 --> 01:53:28,639

the u.s army air forces on a secret

2789

01:53:32,390 --> 01:53:30,719

program in heidelberg

2790

01:53:34,709 --> 01:53:32,400

right after war

2791

01:53:36,709 --> 01:53:34,719

part of operation paper clip but could

2792

01:53:37,750 --> 01:53:36,719

not yet be brought to the united states

2793

01:53:39,910 --> 01:53:37,760

because

2794

01:53:42,790 --> 01:53:39,920

it was just way too controversial to

2795

01:53:45,430 --> 01:53:42,800

bring some of these guys over

2796

01:53:47,830 --> 01:53:45,440

knock knock knock seven of them were

2797

01:53:51,030 --> 01:53:47,840

arrested and taken to the nuremberg

2798

01:53:53,589 --> 01:53:51,040

prison to stand trial one of them dr

2799

01:53:55,510 --> 01:53:53,599

theodore benziger was mysteriously

2800

01:53:58,629 --> 01:53:55,520

released into the custody back into the

2801
01:54:00,149 --> 01:53:58,639
custody of the us army air forces put on

2802
01:54:02,070 --> 01:54:00,159
a boat and came to america where he

2803
01:54:05,669 --> 01:54:02,080
lived out a long life and died at the

2804
01:54:08,629 --> 01:54:05,679
age of 94 in bethesda maryland

2805
01:54:10,310 --> 01:54:08,639
the six of them were put on trial

2806
01:54:11,109 --> 01:54:10,320
at the doctor's trial

2807
01:54:15,830 --> 01:54:11,119
um

2808
01:54:18,390 --> 01:54:15,840
specifically in this photo came to the

2809
01:54:19,750 --> 01:54:18,400
united states and and worked here after

2810
01:54:21,109 --> 01:54:19,760
they were acquitted

2811
01:54:23,350 --> 01:54:21,119
and um

2812
01:54:25,510 --> 01:54:23,360
this is part of the story of paperclip

2813
01:54:26,709 --> 01:54:25,520

that's just almost too hard to stomach

2814

01:54:28,950 --> 01:54:26,719

because

2815

01:54:32,229 --> 01:54:28,960

these were doctors who were involved in

2816

01:54:34,550 --> 01:54:32,239

concentration camp experiments exactly

2817

01:54:38,629 --> 01:54:34,560

my question

2818

01:54:42,470 --> 01:54:38,639

is very direct why would we care

2819

01:54:45,270 --> 01:54:42,480

why would we what what use of them what

2820

01:54:46,950 --> 01:54:45,280

what use were they to us i i don't i

2821

01:54:49,270 --> 01:54:46,960

don't get that

2822

01:54:51,669 --> 01:54:49,280

i i don't seriously why why would we

2823

01:54:54,950 --> 01:54:51,679

care what they were expect what kind of

2824

01:54:56,870 --> 01:54:54,960

knowledge could they possibly have

2825

01:54:58,470 --> 01:54:56,880

that we would care about enough to spare

2826

01:55:01,270 --> 01:54:58,480

their lives

2827

01:55:03,910 --> 01:55:01,280

well the american running the program um

2828

01:55:06,709 --> 01:55:03,920

in charge of the of the nazi doctors was

2829

01:55:09,189 --> 01:55:06,719

harry armstrong he's an american hero he

2830

01:55:11,669 --> 01:55:09,199

became the

2831

01:55:13,589 --> 01:55:11,679

second surgeon general of the u.s air

2832

01:55:15,990 --> 01:55:13,599

force there are buildings and schools

2833

01:55:18,790 --> 01:55:16,000

and programs named after him he went to

2834

01:55:21,350 --> 01:55:18,800

berlin specifically in search of these

2835

01:55:23,030 --> 01:55:21,360

doctors because they

2836

01:55:25,990 --> 01:55:23,040

were able to

2837

01:55:28,550 --> 01:55:26,000

work with pilot physiology

2838

01:55:29,910 --> 01:55:28,560

remember this is before planes flew

2839

01:55:33,030 --> 01:55:29,920

really high

2840

01:55:35,270 --> 01:55:33,040

really fast and really far but harry

2841

01:55:36,550 --> 01:55:35,280

armstrong had the vision to know that

2842

01:55:37,750 --> 01:55:36,560

that's where

2843

01:55:39,430 --> 01:55:37,760

aircraft

2844

01:55:43,750 --> 01:55:39,440

was going you know warfighters were

2845

01:55:46,470 --> 01:55:43,760

going and he won everyone knew all the

2846

01:55:49,350 --> 01:55:46,480

u.s army air force physiologists knew

2847

01:55:51,350 --> 01:55:49,360

that the reich had the science behind it

2848

01:55:52,870 --> 01:55:51,360

what we didn't know during the war was

2849

01:55:54,950 --> 01:55:52,880

the reason they had the science behind

2850

01:55:57,030 --> 01:55:54,960

it was because they were able to use

2851
01:55:59,589 --> 01:55:57,040
concentration camp prisoners in their

2852
01:56:01,990 --> 01:55:59,599
experiments they froze people to death

2853
01:56:04,950 --> 01:56:02,000
to see how long you could be frozen

2854
01:56:06,310 --> 01:56:04,960
and die they put people in high altitude

2855
01:56:08,629 --> 01:56:06,320
chambers to see

2856
01:56:10,310 --> 01:56:08,639
how long how much pressure you could

2857
01:56:12,229 --> 01:56:10,320
take before you would explode

2858
01:56:15,189 --> 01:56:12,239
essentially they

2859
01:56:18,390 --> 01:56:15,199
made people drink salt water until they

2860
01:56:20,629 --> 01:56:18,400
died to see how much salt water the

2861
01:56:23,030 --> 01:56:20,639
liver could handle you know these all

2862
01:56:25,350 --> 01:56:23,040
had to do with pilot physiology what

2863
01:56:28,550 --> 01:56:25,360

would happen to a pilot in distress

2864

01:56:30,149 --> 01:56:28,560

we we the u.s army air forces wanted

2865

01:56:33,030 --> 01:56:30,159

that knowledge

2866

01:56:35,510 --> 01:56:33,040

and was willing to

2867

01:56:38,390 --> 01:56:35,520

look the other way about where this

2868

01:56:40,709 --> 01:56:38,400

science had come from and so as

2869

01:56:43,270 --> 01:56:40,719

difficult as it is to believe

2870

01:56:45,030 --> 01:56:43,280

harry armstrong believed that he was

2871

01:56:47,990 --> 01:56:45,040

doing the right thing for his country

2872

01:56:50,310 --> 01:56:48,000

because remember that soviet threat that

2873

01:56:52,790 --> 01:56:50,320

total war with the soviets the war of

2874

01:56:55,750 --> 01:56:52,800

apocalyptic proportion was you know

2875

01:56:57,910 --> 01:56:55,760

bearing down and we needed our pilots to

2876
01:57:00,149 --> 01:56:57,920
be better than theirs and in the eyes of

2877
01:57:03,030 --> 01:57:00,159
the u.s army air forces later the u.s

2878
01:57:04,790 --> 01:57:03,040
air force was we need these german

2879
01:57:07,189 --> 01:57:04,800
scientists

2880
01:57:09,589 --> 01:57:07,199
they know the science let's set them up

2881
01:57:11,990 --> 01:57:09,599
in the united states at the randolph air

2882
01:57:14,470 --> 01:57:12,000
force base

2883
01:57:15,350 --> 01:57:14,480
and that's exactly what they did 34 of

2884
01:57:17,430 --> 01:57:15,360
them

2885
01:57:19,910 --> 01:57:17,440
came to texas and worked as part of the

2886
01:57:23,830 --> 01:57:19,920
program under harry armstrong and the

2887
01:57:26,790 --> 01:57:23,840
lead scientist dr hubertis strughold who

2888
01:57:29,910 --> 01:57:26,800

still has an award named after him given

2889

01:57:32,149 --> 01:57:29,920

out annually in the united states was in

2890

01:57:33,990 --> 01:57:32,159

charge of all of these doctors

2891

01:57:35,990 --> 01:57:34,000

during the war

2892

01:57:38,790 --> 01:57:36,000

for the third reich and he was in charge

2893

01:57:40,790 --> 01:57:38,800

of them here in the united states

2894

01:57:42,629 --> 01:57:40,800

okay quick call just came in let's grab

2895

01:57:44,870 --> 01:57:42,639

this and because we're up against it so

2896

01:57:46,149 --> 01:57:44,880

let's try to get one in before uh before

2897

01:57:49,589 --> 01:57:46,159

you have to leave

2898

01:57:51,510 --> 01:57:49,599

hi you are live with annie

2899

01:57:53,030 --> 01:57:51,520

are you there what's going on yeah i'm

2900

01:57:55,270 --> 01:57:53,040

here

2901
01:57:56,550 --> 01:57:55,280
is this dave hi

2902
01:57:57,990 --> 01:57:56,560
this is dave

2903
01:58:00,550 --> 01:57:58,000
dave do you have a question

2904
01:58:01,910 --> 01:58:00,560
um really quick annie um i know who this

2905
01:58:04,149 --> 01:58:01,920
young man is

2906
01:58:05,510 --> 01:58:04,159
we've been friends for 35 years say hi

2907
01:58:06,629 --> 01:58:05,520
to

2908
01:58:08,310 --> 01:58:06,639
hi dave

2909
01:58:09,910 --> 01:58:08,320
do you have a question

2910
01:58:11,510 --> 01:58:09,920
yeah go ahead

2911
01:58:13,589 --> 01:58:11,520
i was just checking out the show for a

2912
01:58:15,910 --> 01:58:13,599
little bit about 10 minutes ago

2913
01:58:17,830 --> 01:58:15,920

very interesting

2914

01:58:19,510 --> 01:58:17,840

yeah i accidentally was trying to skype

2915

01:58:22,229 --> 01:58:19,520

into you're so excited

2916

01:58:23,910 --> 01:58:22,239

so it's okay um dave do you have a quick

2917

01:58:26,470 --> 01:58:23,920

question before annie has to leave us

2918

01:58:29,109 --> 01:58:26,480

and depart

2919

01:58:30,750 --> 01:58:29,119

i'm not on the top of my head oh you're

2920

01:58:32,550 --> 01:58:30,760

just calling to say hi

2921

01:58:35,669 --> 01:58:32,560

okay

2922

01:58:37,270 --> 01:58:35,679

that's great i love that thank you hello

2923

01:58:38,950 --> 01:58:37,280

all right hey dave

2924

01:58:41,350 --> 01:58:38,960

i'm out in vegas i'm with joe we're

2925

01:58:42,310 --> 01:58:41,360

working on my cd right now so anyways

2926

01:58:43,030 --> 01:58:42,320

okay

2927

01:58:46,709 --> 01:58:43,040

hi

2928

01:58:48,470 --> 01:58:46,719

15 minutes and we'll have a real

2929

01:58:50,870 --> 01:58:48,480

conversation and he's got to get off the

2930

01:58:52,790 --> 01:58:50,880

line here and uh i've got some other

2931

01:58:54,070 --> 01:58:52,800

questions for really quick but uh tell

2932

01:58:56,310 --> 01:58:54,080

joey said hi

2933

01:58:58,950 --> 01:58:56,320

and the world is listening now going

2934

01:59:00,629 --> 01:58:58,960

jimmy has lost control of his show hey

2935

01:59:02,709 --> 01:59:00,639

call me and call

2936

01:59:04,950 --> 01:59:02,719

call me in 15 minutes dave

2937

01:59:06,629 --> 01:59:04,960

on the other line right no no no no

2938

01:59:08,310 --> 01:59:06,639

we're live on the air brother call me in

2939

01:59:09,430 --> 01:59:08,320

15 minutes on the studio line and we'll

2940

01:59:11,189 --> 01:59:09,440

talk

2941

01:59:13,109 --> 01:59:11,199

okay bye

2942

01:59:15,270 --> 01:59:13,119

bye bye

2943

01:59:17,669 --> 01:59:15,280

literally annie friend of mine for 35

2944

01:59:19,830 --> 01:59:17,679

years um okay now i've got a couple of

2945

01:59:22,229 --> 01:59:19,840

other uh emails that came in so i want

2946

01:59:25,270 --> 01:59:22,239

to just run these past you really quick

2947

01:59:28,310 --> 01:59:25,280

uh something doesn't add up uh first the

2948

01:59:30,149 --> 01:59:28,320

opposition wants to send to send fear to

2949

01:59:31,510 --> 01:59:30,159

the american citizens by faking young

2950

01:59:34,070 --> 01:59:31,520

people

2951

01:59:36,310 --> 01:59:34,080

uh to look like aliens and then give

2952

01:59:38,310 --> 01:59:36,320

away the fake technology of an alien

2953

01:59:39,910 --> 01:59:38,320

aircraft sorry but that just doesn't

2954

01:59:43,270 --> 01:59:39,920

work for me

2955

01:59:45,430 --> 01:59:43,280

um i would crash the alien smack bang in

2956

01:59:46,629 --> 01:59:45,440

the middle of a town or city okay all

2957

01:59:48,310 --> 01:59:46,639

right well

2958

01:59:50,790 --> 01:59:48,320

those are obvious questions so i'll let

2959

01:59:53,430 --> 01:59:50,800

y i could almost answer i'll let you go

2960

01:59:57,189 --> 01:59:55,350

you know i that's a great question it's

2961

01:59:59,589 --> 01:59:57,199

a question that has that has come up

2962

02:00:02,070 --> 01:59:59,599

often which is why crash something in

2963

02:00:04,229 --> 02:00:02,080

the middle of nowhere

2964

02:00:07,109 --> 02:00:04,239

yeah well but it wasn't in the middle of

2965

02:00:09,830 --> 02:00:07,119

nowhere it was very close to it was in

2966

02:00:12,550 --> 02:00:09,840

new mexico where we were doing all of

2967

02:00:13,750 --> 02:00:12,560

our missile research number one

2968

02:00:15,750 --> 02:00:13,760

number two

2969

02:00:17,669 --> 02:00:15,760

roswell

2970

02:00:19,430 --> 02:00:17,679

our nuclear wing

2971

02:00:21,669 --> 02:00:19,440

right there

2972

02:00:25,270 --> 02:00:21,679

the army air force base is there so

2973

02:00:29,030 --> 02:00:25,280

there was a lot of reasons to me

2974

02:00:31,589 --> 02:00:29,040

if stalin was going to do that well then

2975

02:00:33,910 --> 02:00:31,599

freak us out you know run a run a flying

2976

02:00:37,750 --> 02:00:33,920

saucer right into our most secretive

2977

02:00:39,109 --> 02:00:37,760

area of the of the world actually

2978

02:00:40,709 --> 02:00:39,119

i mean that is certainly that is

2979

02:00:42,470 --> 02:00:40,719

certainly what what i report in the book

2980

02:00:44,870 --> 02:00:42,480

and i think it's really important to

2981

02:00:48,470 --> 02:00:44,880

also keep in mind that that base at

2982

02:00:51,189 --> 02:00:48,480

roswell was the only base that had

2983

02:00:53,750 --> 02:00:51,199

nuclear bombers and that had you that

2984

02:00:55,750 --> 02:00:53,760

had brought the nuclear bombs

2985

02:00:57,669 --> 02:00:55,760

to bikini island where we were testing

2986

02:01:02,470 --> 02:00:57,679

our bombs kind of really you know

2987

02:01:07,510 --> 02:01:05,910

when we exploded all of these um weapons

2988

02:01:11,189 --> 02:01:07,520

right after the war

2989

02:01:15,430 --> 02:01:13,350

those bombs were

2990

02:01:17,830 --> 02:01:15,440

kept at roswell and then flown on the

2991

02:01:20,310 --> 02:01:17,840

bombers over there so roswell was an

2992

02:01:23,109 --> 02:01:20,320

important place now and the other thing

2993

02:01:25,750 --> 02:01:23,119

the idea of the enemy giving away

2994

02:01:27,350 --> 02:01:25,760

uh alien high tech

2995

02:01:29,589 --> 02:01:27,360

well i don't think

2996

02:01:31,189 --> 02:01:29,599

i don't think stalin planned on having

2997

02:01:32,950 --> 02:01:31,199

that that

2998

02:01:34,149 --> 02:01:32,960

saucer crashed

2999

02:01:36,310 --> 02:01:34,159

right now i mean that wasn't his

3000

02:01:37,910 --> 02:01:36,320

intention it was it was intended to be a

3001

02:01:40,390 --> 02:01:37,920

flyby right

3002

02:01:42,550 --> 02:01:40,400

to freak us out

3003

02:01:45,910 --> 02:01:42,560

that you know it was intended to land

3004

02:01:47,030 --> 02:01:45,920

and i'd how would they know what what

3005

02:01:48,709 --> 02:01:47,040

you know i don't think it was supposed

3006

02:01:50,550 --> 02:01:48,719

to crash i think he was supposed to land

3007

02:01:51,830 --> 02:01:50,560

and come out and leave i don't you know

3008

02:01:55,109 --> 02:01:51,840

i don't know i would be speculating but

3009

02:01:56,950 --> 02:01:55,119

i agree too that is look you know none

3010

02:01:59,350 --> 02:01:56,960

of us are perfect and there are things

3011

02:02:01,910 --> 02:01:59,360

that keep us up at night and those two

3012

02:02:04,149 --> 02:02:01,920

elements also what exactly is that

3013

02:02:05,510 --> 02:02:04,159

technology and where is that now and the

3014

02:02:07,109 --> 02:02:05,520

only thing my source would say about

3015

02:02:10,070 --> 02:02:07,119

that was that's classified which is

3016

02:02:11,510 --> 02:02:10,080

either totally true or a convenient i

3017

02:02:14,149 --> 02:02:11,520

don't want to comment

3018

02:02:16,070 --> 02:02:14,159

or disinformation in general

3019

02:02:17,270 --> 02:02:16,080

again and that was from jc up in

3020

02:02:19,910 --> 02:02:17,280

washington

3021

02:02:22,470 --> 02:02:19,920

and then good question yes and here's

3022

02:02:23,910 --> 02:02:22,480

another one and i almost i was trying to

3023

02:02:26,629 --> 02:02:23,920

get to this earlier

3024

02:02:31,510 --> 02:02:26,639

but uh this comes in from eugene uh he

3025

02:02:33,669 --> 02:02:31,520

says ask her about operation high jump

3026

02:02:36,950 --> 02:02:33,679

ooh operation high jump i don't know we

3027

02:02:39,830 --> 02:02:36,960

have to ask eugene about operation hydra

3028

02:02:41,350 --> 02:02:39,840

there you go eugene stump the panel is

3029

02:02:43,669 --> 02:02:41,360

uh what that was

3030

02:02:46,629 --> 02:02:43,679

all right well hey listen annie thank

3031

02:02:47,750 --> 02:02:46,639

you and what you need to do is well

3032

02:02:50,070 --> 02:02:47,760

you're going to come back after the

3033

02:02:52,550 --> 02:02:50,080

series starts well hopefully that's uh

3034

02:02:54,070 --> 02:02:52,560

sooner than later but you have to come

3035

02:02:55,990 --> 02:02:54,080

back and actually spend some real time

3036

02:02:58,149 --> 02:02:56,000

with us i would like another half hour

3037

02:03:01,109 --> 02:02:58,159

with you tonight you you gave me a drop

3038

02:03:02,470 --> 02:03:01,119

deadline of nine and we're past that

3039

02:03:04,070 --> 02:03:02,480

it's up to you if you want to stick

3040

02:03:06,870 --> 02:03:04,080

around for another 15 minutes that would

3041

02:03:09,430 --> 02:03:06,880

be great if not we could say good night

3042

02:03:10,790 --> 02:03:09,440

it's up to you what would you like to do

3043

02:03:12,149 --> 02:03:10,800

i can stick around for another 15

3044

02:03:14,149 --> 02:03:12,159

minutes all right then let's take a

3045

02:03:16,390 --> 02:03:14,159

quick break let's take two minutes go

3046

02:03:18,390 --> 02:03:16,400

get a quick drink and i'll see you back

3047

02:03:22,790 --> 02:03:18,400

here in two minutes

3048

02:03:26,070 --> 02:03:22,800

sounds great okay thanks all right

3049

02:03:32,229 --> 02:03:28,550

and where's the music the music is not

3050

02:03:35,990 --> 02:03:33,990

keep the emails coming

3051

02:03:44,390 --> 02:03:36,000

don't touch that mouse i'll be back

3052

02:03:51,189 --> 02:03:45,750

hi everybody this is rob halpert the

3053

02:03:55,589 --> 02:03:53,189

what's up my name is brian taylor ninja

3054

02:04:00,550 --> 02:03:55,599

badass extraordinaire and this is

3055

02:04:04,750 --> 02:04:01,390

hey

3056

02:04:06,310 --> 02:04:04,760

jcr in your face

3057

02:04:25,830 --> 02:04:06,320

jimmychurchradio.com

3058

02:04:30,070 --> 02:04:27,430

all right everybody welcome back fade to

3059

02:04:31,669 --> 02:04:30,080

black kjcr dark matter radio network we

3060

02:04:33,669 --> 02:04:31,679

are having a really cool friday got

3061

02:04:35,669 --> 02:04:33,679

annie jacobson with us

3062

02:04:38,149 --> 02:04:35,679

and now's your opportunity the phone

3063

02:04:40,550 --> 02:04:38,159

lines are open i've got annie for

3064

02:04:43,189 --> 02:04:40,560

another 15 minutes

3065

02:04:47,109 --> 02:04:43,199

three two three eight two five fifty

3066

02:04:49,030 --> 02:04:47,119

forty five what i would like to do uh is

3067

02:04:51,430 --> 02:04:49,040

annie are you with us

3068

02:04:54,629 --> 02:04:51,440

yes okay is what i wanted to do you've

3069

02:04:55,910 --> 02:04:54,639

got a cast of characters i went through

3070

02:05:01,350 --> 02:04:55,920

uh

3071

02:05:03,750 --> 02:05:01,360

51 and and i went through i just could

3072

02:05:06,149 --> 02:05:03,760

not believe how many people did you

3073

02:05:07,990 --> 02:05:06,159

interview for the book

3074

02:05:11,189 --> 02:05:08,000

i'm looking at pages

3075

02:05:13,030 --> 02:05:11,199

75 of them were you know tied to area 51

3076

02:05:15,030 --> 02:05:13,040

but there were others who you

3077

02:05:17,990 --> 02:05:15,040

know helped me out on background and

3078

02:05:18,790 --> 02:05:18,000

science and whatnot i'm not familiar

3079

02:05:20,870 --> 02:05:18,800

with

3080

02:05:24,310 --> 02:05:20,880

uh some some i am

3081

02:05:27,669 --> 02:05:24,320

okay um you know uh skip slater or slip

3082

02:05:31,189 --> 02:05:27,679

skater slip slater we all know

3083

02:05:33,350 --> 02:05:31,199

uh ray gowdy um but uh can can i just

3084

02:05:36,149 --> 02:05:33,360

kind of like go through

3085

02:05:37,510 --> 02:05:36,159

a list oh here we go first phone call

3086

02:05:38,950 --> 02:05:37,520

coming in hold on let's just grab this

3087

02:05:41,589 --> 02:05:38,960

really quick okay

3088

02:05:43,430 --> 02:05:41,599

you are live with with fade to black and

3089

02:05:45,990 --> 02:05:43,440

annie who's calling

3090

02:05:47,910 --> 02:05:46,000

this is uh village i'm uh

3091

02:05:49,270 --> 02:05:47,920

sorry for the score audio i just wanted

3092

02:05:51,990 --> 02:05:49,280

to correct you really quickly you call

3093

02:05:53,510 --> 02:05:52,000

this a real society braille is the

3094

02:05:56,629 --> 02:05:53,520

energy that they were looking into it

3095

02:05:59,430 --> 02:05:56,639

they're called the fool society oh thule

3096

02:06:00,870 --> 02:05:59,440

you're absolutely right

3097

02:06:02,870 --> 02:06:00,880

brother keep it up

3098

02:06:04,550 --> 02:06:02,880

great

3099

02:06:06,070 --> 02:06:04,560

i really appreciate it

3100

02:06:09,830 --> 02:06:06,080

i love this it's like you've got

3101
02:06:12,390 --> 02:06:09,840
built-in fact checkers yes well you know

3102
02:06:14,229 --> 02:06:12,400
well the thing is which i love about

3103
02:06:16,790 --> 02:06:14,239
this show and it's really

3104
02:06:19,189 --> 02:06:16,800
it's the truth is

3105
02:06:21,669 --> 02:06:19,199
the audience they well they understand

3106
02:06:23,510 --> 02:06:21,679
what i'm about but it's about learning

3107
02:06:25,109 --> 02:06:23,520
and they are very

3108
02:06:27,669 --> 02:06:25,119
very smart

3109
02:06:30,709 --> 02:06:27,679
and i will go through a show i don't

3110
02:06:32,629 --> 02:06:30,719
pretend to know everything i don't i i'm

3111
02:06:35,669 --> 02:06:32,639
i'm all about sharing but at the end of

3112
02:06:36,790 --> 02:06:35,679
the night the emails start flying in

3113
02:06:38,390 --> 02:06:36,800

jimmy

3114

02:06:41,430 --> 02:06:38,400

you know you

3115

02:06:43,669 --> 02:06:41,440

not so much corrections but just you

3116

02:06:44,550 --> 02:06:43,679

know yeah check this out here here's a

3117

02:06:46,229 --> 02:06:44,560

link

3118

02:06:48,550 --> 02:06:46,239

you mentioned this on the show now go

3119

02:06:50,550 --> 02:06:48,560

check this out go check this out and

3120

02:06:52,390 --> 02:06:50,560

it's it's so much fun

3121

02:06:53,990 --> 02:06:52,400

and and there you go so what he was

3122

02:06:56,870 --> 02:06:54,000

referring to

3123

02:07:00,069 --> 02:06:56,880

real was the energy

3124

02:07:02,950 --> 02:07:00,079

and thule and he's right it's t-h i

3125

02:07:06,870 --> 02:07:02,960

believe it's t-h-o-u-l-e

3126

02:07:09,669 --> 02:07:06,880

was the society so but there it is vril

3127

02:07:12,709 --> 02:07:09,679

and thule go check it out it's a cra you

3128

02:07:14,790 --> 02:07:12,719

know it's kind of like you're gonna it's

3129

02:07:16,310 --> 02:07:14,800

it's a rabbit hole

3130

02:07:18,229 --> 02:07:16,320

annie you're gonna open this up and

3131

02:07:20,470 --> 02:07:18,239

you're gonna get sucked in so i'm just

3132

02:07:23,109 --> 02:07:20,480

warning you now

3133

02:07:25,270 --> 02:07:23,119

the real society and the yeah it's uh

3134

02:07:27,270 --> 02:07:25,280

it's it is and and

3135

02:07:31,830 --> 02:07:27,280

the thing is it's real

3136

02:07:34,950 --> 02:07:31,840

there is um there is a movie called

3137

02:07:37,589 --> 02:07:34,960

uh you know what i will email you

3138

02:07:40,709 --> 02:07:37,599

uh there's a there's a movie that's out

3139

02:07:43,669 --> 02:07:40,719

that actually covers this and it came

3140

02:07:46,470 --> 02:07:43,679

out it was a feature film that that just

3141

02:07:49,510 --> 02:07:46,480

didn't hit wide release but um and i

3142

02:07:51,990 --> 02:07:49,520

have the dvd here and before i forget

3143

02:07:54,149 --> 02:07:52,000

or it's a waste valuable time trying to

3144

02:07:55,510 --> 02:07:54,159

remember the title of the movie i will

3145

02:07:58,149 --> 02:07:55,520

get it to you

3146

02:08:00,149 --> 02:07:58,159

and it also covers all of this it's uh i

3147

02:08:02,149 --> 02:08:00,159

think mark wahlberg is or anyway it

3148

02:08:04,229 --> 02:08:02,159

doesn't matter i'll i'll get that to you

3149

02:08:07,030 --> 02:08:04,239

so let's go through this um who was

3150

02:08:12,790 --> 02:08:07,040

colonel leghorn

3151
02:08:16,149 --> 02:08:12,800
amazing to interview he was this famous

3152
02:08:19,830 --> 02:08:16,159
reconnaissance pilot during the war he

3153
02:08:22,550 --> 02:08:19,840
flew over the beaches at normandy then

3154
02:08:25,189 --> 02:08:22,560
before the invasion like in the earliest

3155
02:08:27,030 --> 02:08:25,199
hours of the invasion to take pictures

3156
02:08:28,950 --> 02:08:27,040
and send them back so

3157
02:08:30,550 --> 02:08:28,960
you know he was a famous

3158
02:08:33,350 --> 02:08:30,560
character uh

3159
02:08:34,790 --> 02:08:33,360
the end of the war and then he became

3160
02:08:37,430 --> 02:08:34,800
he was hired

3161
02:08:39,430 --> 02:08:37,440
by um

3162
02:08:41,589 --> 02:08:39,440
to photograph those bombs i was talking

3163
02:08:42,709 --> 02:08:41,599

about the the atomic test at bikini

3164

02:08:45,589 --> 02:08:42,719

atoll

3165

02:08:48,229 --> 02:08:45,599

and he was so amazing he uh is he's

3166

02:08:50,470 --> 02:08:48,239

still alive and he's really old now but

3167

02:08:53,350 --> 02:08:50,480

he was when i was interviewing him he

3168

02:08:55,030 --> 02:08:53,360

went up to his attic and got photographs

3169

02:08:57,430 --> 02:08:55,040

out of the attic and i have one in the

3170

02:09:00,310 --> 02:08:57,440

book that show you can see the tip of

3171

02:09:02,229 --> 02:09:00,320

the wing of his aircraft and the nuclear

3172

02:09:04,310 --> 02:09:02,239

bombs being set off in bikini in the

3173

02:09:06,950 --> 02:09:04,320

background

3174

02:09:07,910 --> 02:09:06,960

but he also really sort of is the father

3175

02:09:11,910 --> 02:09:07,920

of

3176

02:09:13,270 --> 02:09:11,920

aircraft in the sense that he pitched

3177

02:09:17,350 --> 02:09:13,280

this idea

3178

02:09:18,790 --> 02:09:17,360

to the air force um right after the test

3179

02:09:20,550 --> 02:09:18,800

after he saw

3180

02:09:23,030 --> 02:09:20,560

these nuclear weapons go off in the

3181

02:09:25,350 --> 02:09:23,040

pacific and said oh my god we cannot

3182

02:09:27,830 --> 02:09:25,360

have a nuclear war

3183

02:09:30,069 --> 02:09:27,840

and he felt based on his experience and

3184

02:09:32,870 --> 02:09:30,079

reconnaissance that the thing to do is

3185

02:09:35,910 --> 02:09:32,880

to create an aircraft that flew really

3186

02:09:36,910 --> 02:09:35,920

high out of range of the soviet

3187

02:09:38,550 --> 02:09:36,920

missiles

3188

02:09:40,950 --> 02:09:38,560

anti-aircraft

3189

02:09:43,430 --> 02:09:40,960

and uh and take pictures of the soviet

3190

02:09:47,430 --> 02:09:43,440

union and that's exactly what they did

3191

02:09:51,189 --> 02:09:47,440

years later with the u2 which was why

3192

02:09:55,669 --> 02:09:51,199

area 51 the as a u.s air force base and

3193

02:09:57,669 --> 02:09:55,679

as a cia base was built um to

3194

02:10:00,390 --> 02:09:57,679

the the early days

3195

02:10:04,229 --> 02:10:00,400

of the u2 that it that all began there

3196

02:10:06,709 --> 02:10:04,239

you interviewed edward lovick

3197

02:10:08,229 --> 02:10:06,719

oh ed luvik is still with us yeah he

3198

02:10:10,310 --> 02:10:08,239

came to one of my operation paper clip

3199

02:10:11,910 --> 02:10:10,320

book signings the other day so he was a

3200

02:10:14,950 --> 02:10:11,920

it was really pretty amazing and he was

3201

02:10:17,270 --> 02:10:14,960

signing area 51

3202

02:10:19,750 --> 02:10:17,280

copies for anyone who is there the

3203

02:10:23,189 --> 02:10:19,760

grandfather or father of stealth he is

3204

02:10:26,069 --> 02:10:23,199

the man and what was that like i just

3205

02:10:29,990 --> 02:10:27,270

i think

3206

02:10:32,709 --> 02:10:30,000

i did more interviews with ed luvik than

3207

02:10:34,870 --> 02:10:32,719

than anyone and i he he taught me two

3208

02:10:38,149 --> 02:10:34,880

really important things one he told me

3209

02:10:39,270 --> 02:10:38,159

fortune favors the prepared mind i love

3210

02:10:41,510 --> 02:10:39,280

that

3211

02:10:42,470 --> 02:10:41,520

but it's just so interesting and it's

3212

02:10:45,109 --> 02:10:42,480

why

3213

02:10:46,870 --> 02:10:45,119

you know we should just always

3214

02:10:49,589 --> 02:10:46,880

learn um

3215

02:10:52,950 --> 02:10:49,599

fortune favors the prepared mind

3216

02:10:54,229 --> 02:10:52,960

but he also was completely willing

3217

02:10:57,510 --> 02:10:54,239

to

3218

02:10:59,589 --> 02:10:57,520

make science make sense

3219

02:11:01,350 --> 02:10:59,599

for someone who doesn't have a phd in

3220

02:11:03,589 --> 02:11:01,360

science like myself

3221

02:11:05,990 --> 02:11:03,599

and when i was trying to understand what

3222

02:11:07,589 --> 02:11:06,000

stealth technology was

3223

02:11:09,030 --> 02:11:07,599

um you know

3224

02:11:10,229 --> 02:11:09,040

a lot of times when you're interviewing

3225

02:11:11,589 --> 02:11:10,239

and this goes back to your very first

3226

02:11:13,270 --> 02:11:11,599

question you know you're interviewing

3227

02:11:14,310 --> 02:11:13,280

military generals and whatnot you get a

3228

02:11:15,189 --> 02:11:14,320

lot of

3229

02:11:17,430 --> 02:11:15,199

uh

3230

02:11:19,669 --> 02:11:17,440

big words and

3231

02:11:21,030 --> 02:11:19,679

sometimes it's

3232

02:11:22,790 --> 02:11:21,040

just

3233

02:11:24,390 --> 02:11:22,800

somebody being nervous let's say but

3234

02:11:26,310 --> 02:11:24,400

other times it's actually

3235

02:11:27,270 --> 02:11:26,320

covering up a lack of knowledge is what

3236

02:11:30,390 --> 02:11:27,280

i've found

3237

02:11:33,189 --> 02:11:30,400

because the real true

3238

02:11:35,750 --> 02:11:33,199

knowledgeable person like an ed lovick

3239

02:11:38,790 --> 02:11:35,760

will be totally willing to take you back

3240

02:11:41,030 --> 02:11:38,800

to the most basic of

3241

02:11:42,950 --> 02:11:41,040

concepts to help you understand and ed

3242

02:11:44,870 --> 02:11:42,960

luvik did that for me as odd as it

3243

02:11:46,629 --> 02:11:44,880

sounds you know

3244

02:11:49,430 --> 02:11:46,639

trying to explain to me

3245

02:11:51,430 --> 02:11:49,440

how stealth technology worked and he

3246

02:11:53,510 --> 02:11:51,440

used the analogy of a diaper i'm not

3247

02:11:56,470 --> 02:11:53,520

kidding and it actually made sense it

3248

02:11:59,350 --> 02:11:56,480

was like think about how water you know

3249

02:12:01,030 --> 02:11:59,360

gets absorbed into a diaper

3250

02:12:04,709 --> 02:12:01,040

that is how

3251

02:12:07,990 --> 02:12:04,719

radar gets absorbed into

3252

02:12:09,990 --> 02:12:08,000

your coding on the stealth aircraft that

3253

02:12:10,790 --> 02:12:10,000

absorbs the radar instead of bouncing

3254

02:12:12,550 --> 02:12:10,800

back

3255

02:12:15,270 --> 02:12:12,560

and suddenly i understood this concept

3256

02:12:16,069 --> 02:12:15,280

which had remained sort of mysterious to

3257

02:12:17,910 --> 02:12:16,079

me

3258

02:12:23,510 --> 02:12:17,920

for months as i was trying to understand

3259

02:12:28,870 --> 02:12:26,149

al o'donnell was at crossroads that

3260

02:12:31,990 --> 02:12:28,880

bikini tess that we talked about that

3261

02:12:38,310 --> 02:12:34,950

photographed o'donnell was part of a

3262

02:12:39,430 --> 02:12:38,320

team that wired those bombs it was so

3263

02:12:41,189 --> 02:12:39,440

interesting

3264

02:12:42,870 --> 02:12:41,199

learning about that science and that

3265

02:12:46,629 --> 02:12:42,880

engineering and

3266

02:12:49,990 --> 02:12:46,639

you know really seeing how old school

3267

02:12:53,270 --> 02:12:50,000

uh these incredibly high-tech weapons

3268

02:12:54,790 --> 02:12:53,280

were they had elements of this really

3269

02:12:57,669 --> 02:12:54,800

analog

3270

02:13:01,109 --> 02:12:57,679

wiring the the bombs that were

3271

02:13:04,069 --> 02:13:01,119

exploded in bikini were connected

3272

02:13:05,270 --> 02:13:04,079

by underwater cable from the firing

3273

02:13:06,629 --> 02:13:05,280

station

3274

02:13:09,990 --> 02:13:06,639

to the bomb

3275

02:13:11,910 --> 02:13:10,000

and o'donnell told me all about that

3276

02:13:15,669 --> 02:13:11,920

as a first-hand witness that was pretty

3277

02:13:17,589 --> 02:13:15,679

incredible how were you able to i mean

3278

02:13:19,589 --> 02:13:17,599

did each one of these guys they're all

3279

02:13:23,270 --> 02:13:19,599

top secret clearance

3280

02:13:25,109 --> 02:13:23,280

serious serious black ops guys like jim

3281

02:13:26,310 --> 02:13:25,119

friedman i mean

3282

02:13:30,950 --> 02:13:26,320

did

3283

02:13:33,669 --> 02:13:30,960

guy you know you know now you need to go

3284

02:13:35,589 --> 02:13:33,679

talk to because there's no these guys

3285

02:13:37,350 --> 02:13:35,599

don't exist anywhere

3286

02:13:40,310 --> 02:13:37,360

you know they're not in the yellow or

3287

02:13:42,790 --> 02:13:40,320

the white page i mean how on earth did

3288

02:13:45,750 --> 02:13:42,800

you pull all of this off i i don't get

3289

02:13:48,229 --> 02:13:45,760

it so was it just that okay here's

3290

02:13:51,109 --> 02:13:48,239

here's your next guy you know go go call

3291

02:13:51,830 --> 02:13:51,119

this guy yes absolutely i mean you would

3292

02:13:53,589 --> 02:13:51,840

be

3293

02:13:54,950 --> 02:13:53,599

you know for example i was talking to

3294

02:13:57,669 --> 02:13:54,960

jim friedman

3295

02:13:59,270 --> 02:13:57,679

about um photographing you know the

3296

02:14:00,870 --> 02:13:59,280

biggest bomb in the world that we the

3297

02:14:04,709 --> 02:14:00,880

americans ever set off it was called

3298

02:14:06,390 --> 02:14:04,719

castle bravo it was 15 megatons this was

3299

02:14:07,189 --> 02:14:06,400

in 1954

3300

02:14:09,669 --> 02:14:07,199

and

3301

02:14:12,310 --> 02:14:09,679

you know again coming to the story as i

3302

02:14:14,149 --> 02:14:12,320

did not knowing at that point you know

3303

02:14:15,910 --> 02:14:14,159

trying to understand this like wait wait

3304

02:14:17,750 --> 02:14:15,920

we did what and then really

3305

02:14:20,550 --> 02:14:17,760

and i said and i had a million questions

3306

02:14:22,069 --> 02:14:20,560

for for jim friedman and at one point he

3307

02:14:24,149 --> 02:14:22,079

said look you know

3308

02:14:26,069 --> 02:14:24,159

i only know so much because i was

3309

02:14:27,510 --> 02:14:26,079

photographing the bombs the real person

3310

02:14:29,990 --> 02:14:27,520

you want to talk to is al o'donnell

3311

02:14:31,510 --> 02:14:30,000

because he was wiring the bombs and then

3312

02:14:32,870 --> 02:14:31,520

you know what's his number and then

3313

02:14:34,629 --> 02:14:32,880

that's how you go to al o'donnell and

3314

02:14:36,149 --> 02:14:34,639

then you talk to l o'donnell and you say

3315

02:14:38,470 --> 02:14:36,159

but wait a minute what was happening

3316

02:14:40,870 --> 02:14:38,480

with project 57 when we actually set off

3317

02:14:42,870 --> 02:14:40,880

a dirty bomb and he says let me go

3318

02:14:44,870 --> 02:14:42,880

introduce you to my friend richard

3319

02:14:47,750 --> 02:14:44,880

mingus who is the security guard there

3320

02:14:50,629 --> 02:14:47,760

and so you're absolutely right you're

3321

02:14:53,510 --> 02:14:50,639

as a journalist you're looking to

3322

02:14:56,149 --> 02:14:53,520

get information and you get it one

3323

02:14:58,550 --> 02:14:56,159

person at a time and when you're working

3324

02:15:00,550 --> 02:14:58,560

with with great people who i have the

3325

02:15:03,270 --> 02:15:00,560

great fortune i feel of of coming up

3326

02:15:05,030 --> 02:15:03,280

against they're they're willing to say

3327

02:15:08,550 --> 02:15:05,040

well i don't know that but talk to this

3328

02:15:10,629 --> 02:15:08,560

person now mingus and correct me if i'm

3329

02:15:12,149 --> 02:15:10,639

wrong but he was head of security for a

3330

02:15:15,990 --> 02:15:12,159

long time

3331

02:15:17,830 --> 02:15:16,000

and at area 51 he was he was the guy and

3332

02:15:19,350 --> 02:15:17,840

with that type of security clearance

3333

02:15:21,189 --> 02:15:19,360

okay this is

3334

02:15:22,950 --> 02:15:21,199

i just have to ask and i hope you did

3335

02:15:24,069 --> 02:15:22,960

this uh

3336

02:15:25,350 --> 02:15:24,079

for me

3337

02:15:27,510 --> 02:15:25,360

which

3338

02:15:30,149 --> 02:15:27,520

is he is is he forthcoming with

3339

02:15:31,750 --> 02:15:30,159

information and did you actually did you

3340

02:15:32,709 --> 02:15:31,760

cross the line and go okay check this

3341

02:15:34,470 --> 02:15:32,719

out

3342

02:15:36,870 --> 02:15:34,480

richard

3343

02:15:40,149 --> 02:15:36,880

flying saucers or not

3344

02:15:43,189 --> 02:15:40,159

aliens there or not what do you know

3345

02:15:45,990 --> 02:15:43,199

and um and next i have to ask did you

3346

02:15:47,910 --> 02:15:46,000

ever confront anybody about bob lazar

3347

02:15:49,270 --> 02:15:47,920

did his name ever come up

3348

02:15:50,950 --> 02:15:49,280

oh i talked to you know i write about

3349

02:15:51,910 --> 02:15:50,960

bubbles are in the book and i talk to i

3350

02:15:53,510 --> 02:15:51,920

mean i

3351

02:15:55,189 --> 02:15:53,520

i don't you know

3352

02:15:56,709 --> 02:15:55,199

unless when someone says to me look i'll

3353

02:16:00,229 --> 02:15:56,719

talk to you but this is an area you

3354

02:16:02,310 --> 02:16:00,239

can't talk to me about then i then i

3355

02:16:04,390 --> 02:16:02,320

that's fair that's just like all you

3356

02:16:06,550 --> 02:16:04,400

know that's that sounds

3357

02:16:08,790 --> 02:16:06,560

exactly like you're you want to honor

3358

02:16:10,790 --> 02:16:08,800

that contract so to speak of course of

3359

02:16:12,229 --> 02:16:10,800

course very rarely do people do that

3360

02:16:14,950 --> 02:16:12,239

with me bud whelan did that because he

3361

02:16:15,830 --> 02:16:14,960

have obviously had cia obligations

3362

02:16:17,750 --> 02:16:15,840

um

3363

02:16:19,270 --> 02:16:17,760

somebody like richard mingus so in other

3364

02:16:21,350 --> 02:16:19,280

words

3365

02:16:23,350 --> 02:16:21,360

but in general i

3366

02:16:25,030 --> 02:16:23,360

feel that unless someone says and this

3367

02:16:26,790 --> 02:16:25,040

area is off subject then i'm going to

3368

02:16:28,550 --> 02:16:26,800

ask whatever i want of course bob lazar

3369

02:16:30,550 --> 02:16:28,560

came up because you know he's part of

3370

02:16:31,430 --> 02:16:30,560

the area 51 story

3371

02:16:34,389 --> 02:16:31,440

um

3372

02:16:35,830 --> 02:16:34,399

but richard mingus you asked about his

3373

02:16:37,669 --> 02:16:35,840

you know did i ask him certain things i

3374

02:16:39,509 --> 02:16:37,679

mean richard mingus is incredible and

3375

02:16:41,669 --> 02:16:39,519

you can go meet him by the way at the

3376

02:16:43,669 --> 02:16:41,679

atomic testing museum in las vegas he's

3377

02:16:45,349 --> 02:16:43,679

the security guard there and i and

3378

02:16:47,429 --> 02:16:45,359

whenever i'm in vegas i would have lunch

3379

02:16:48,230 --> 02:16:47,439

with richard one of my favorite people

3380

02:16:57,110 --> 02:16:48,240

he

3381

02:16:59,110 --> 02:16:57,120

seek him out at that museum and say will

3382

02:17:02,230 --> 02:16:59,120

you sign my book of course great it's

3383

02:17:03,190 --> 02:17:02,240

just a wonderful thing but richard is

3384

02:17:06,389 --> 02:17:03,200

very

3385

02:17:08,389 --> 02:17:06,399

uh is a man of honor and there were many

3386

02:17:10,469 --> 02:17:08,399

times when he would tell me stories and

3387

02:17:11,509 --> 02:17:10,479

say you know and then i walked up to the

3388

02:17:14,709 --> 02:17:11,519

hangar

3389

02:17:17,830 --> 02:17:14,719

and uh i had to clear it and

3390

02:17:19,190 --> 02:17:17,840

uh i saw what was inside and i closed

3391

02:17:21,030 --> 02:17:19,200

the door and i would say well richard

3392

02:17:23,110 --> 02:17:21,040

tell me what was inside and he said

3393

02:17:24,790 --> 02:17:23,120

i can't tell you

3394

02:17:29,750 --> 02:17:24,800

uh

3395

02:17:32,469 --> 02:17:29,760

have your agreement with him so you

3396

02:17:34,389 --> 02:17:32,479

don't have to say what he said but did

3397

02:17:36,790 --> 02:17:34,399

he tell you anything is there anything

3398

02:17:40,070 --> 02:17:36,800

that you can't share

3399

02:17:42,950 --> 02:17:40,080

no i mean did he confide in you

3400

02:17:44,629 --> 02:17:42,960

i mean you you can go to the atomic

3401

02:17:46,950 --> 02:17:44,639

museum and ask richard the same question

3402

02:17:49,509 --> 02:17:46,960

and he'll tell you he's a real straight

3403

02:17:50,870 --> 02:17:49,519

shooter and he honors his

3404

02:17:53,030 --> 02:17:50,880

um

3405

02:17:53,910 --> 02:17:53,040

you know everybody in the book honors

3406

02:17:55,990 --> 02:17:53,920

their

3407

02:17:58,469 --> 02:17:56,000

commitment to keeping classified

3408

02:18:00,790 --> 02:17:58,479

information classified and

3409

02:18:01,669 --> 02:18:00,800

it's something that you

3410

02:18:04,070 --> 02:18:01,679

work

3411

02:18:05,910 --> 02:18:04,080

with all come up against all the time i

3412

02:18:06,950 --> 02:18:05,920

think as a journalist and that's really

3413

02:18:09,190 --> 02:18:06,960

something

3414

02:18:12,070 --> 02:18:09,200

that is very serious because of the

3415

02:18:14,629 --> 02:18:12,080

espionage act and it's a

3416

02:18:15,830 --> 02:18:14,639

you know it's an it's a it's a real

3417

02:18:21,349 --> 02:18:15,840

um

3418

02:18:25,110 --> 02:18:22,709

i write about him in the book you know i

3419

02:18:26,230 --> 02:18:25,120

mean he's fascinating to me because he i

3420

02:18:28,709 --> 02:18:26,240

spoke to him i mean actually i

3421

02:18:31,589 --> 02:18:28,719

corresponded with him in email yeah i i

3422

02:18:34,150 --> 02:18:31,599

do too um so

3423

02:18:38,070 --> 02:18:34,160

yeah go ahead i i just i'm very curious

3424

02:18:40,389 --> 02:18:38,080

i mean he is part of the area 51 story

3425

02:18:43,349 --> 02:18:40,399

no doubt i mean and he's to me a

3426

02:18:45,589 --> 02:18:43,359

fascinating part because here was a base

3427

02:18:48,389 --> 02:18:45,599

that had been in existence

3428

02:18:49,589 --> 02:18:48,399

since the early 50s that no one knew

3429

02:18:52,549 --> 02:18:49,599

about

3430

02:18:55,830 --> 02:18:52,559

until bob lazar that's i mean just in

3431

02:18:58,629 --> 02:18:55,840

terms of information and need to know

3432

02:18:59,910 --> 02:18:58,639

and propaganda and storytelling all

3433

02:19:02,230 --> 02:18:59,920

these things we've been talking about

3434

02:19:04,870 --> 02:19:02,240

all night you know

3435

02:19:07,990 --> 02:19:04,880

undeniably bob lazar is part of the area

3436

02:19:11,349 --> 02:19:08,000

51 story and always will be because he

3437

02:19:14,150 --> 02:19:11,359

made the situation public

3438

02:19:16,230 --> 02:19:14,160

did anybody confirm with you with all of

3439

02:19:20,389 --> 02:19:16,240

your interviews as bob lazar came up did

3440

02:19:25,589 --> 02:19:24,070

yes i mean yes and and and i think that

3441

02:19:27,270 --> 02:19:25,599

that's um

3442

02:19:28,790 --> 02:19:27,280

you know that's part of the interesting

3443

02:19:30,549 --> 02:19:28,800

story i mean i

3444

02:19:32,230 --> 02:19:30,559

i really

3445

02:19:35,750 --> 02:19:32,240

related to

3446

02:19:38,549 --> 02:19:35,760

i found it fascinating with bob lazar's

3447

02:19:41,270 --> 02:19:38,559

background i mean i think george knapp

3448

02:19:42,070 --> 02:19:41,280

did some incredible reporting in there

3449

02:19:43,270 --> 02:19:42,080

and

3450

02:19:46,830 --> 02:19:43,280

you know

3451

02:19:50,309 --> 02:19:46,840

the way in which he was handled and

3452

02:19:51,349 --> 02:19:50,319

um you know maligned i mean that stuff

3453

02:19:53,830 --> 02:19:51,359

is all

3454

02:19:57,590 --> 02:19:53,840

super interesting to me how

3455

02:19:59,190 --> 02:19:57,600

uh i bel i think you

3456

02:20:01,830 --> 02:19:59,200

whoever that may be that sort of

3457

02:20:06,070 --> 02:20:01,840

mysterious powers that me may that that

3458

02:20:07,670 --> 02:20:06,080

be you know can get a hold of

3459

02:20:09,750 --> 02:20:07,680

of a story

3460

02:20:11,510 --> 02:20:09,760

um and

3461

02:20:14,150 --> 02:20:11,520

really twist it and present it i mean

3462

02:20:15,670 --> 02:20:14,160

that's what i felt because i felt like

3463

02:20:17,429 --> 02:20:15,680

um

3464

02:20:19,429 --> 02:20:17,439

you know

3465

02:20:21,190 --> 02:20:19,439

he had some serious credentials and i

3466

02:20:22,790 --> 02:20:21,200

have no doubt that he met teller and

3467

02:20:26,150 --> 02:20:22,800

that teller was

3468

02:20:28,870 --> 02:20:26,160

his sort of you know referral that's

3469

02:20:31,910 --> 02:20:28,880

based on documentation that i saw

3470

02:20:33,670 --> 02:20:31,920

and so to kind of portray this guy and

3471

02:20:35,030 --> 02:20:33,680

and then also you know he there were

3472

02:20:37,429 --> 02:20:35,040

some things that he said that were not

3473

02:20:39,990 --> 02:20:37,439

truthful and that's really a great

3474

02:20:42,630 --> 02:20:40,000

lesson to all of us of like no matter

3475

02:20:44,469 --> 02:20:42,640

what you know tell the truth i mean

3476

02:20:46,630 --> 02:20:44,479

you could always say no comment but it

3477

02:20:49,190 --> 02:20:46,640

doesn't it doesn't behoove anyone in

3478

02:20:51,030 --> 02:20:49,200

these really incredibly important

3479

02:20:53,670 --> 02:20:51,040

moments to you know

3480

02:20:56,389 --> 02:20:53,680

um embellish and i'm i'm recollecting

3481

02:20:57,590 --> 02:20:56,399

and i hope hope not incorrectly but as i

3482

02:21:01,110 --> 02:20:57,600

recall i think there were some things

3483

02:21:02,550 --> 02:21:01,120

with mit that he had said and

3484

02:21:05,429 --> 02:21:02,560

not exactly line up and that's

3485

02:21:06,469 --> 02:21:05,439

unfortunate right you know well

3486

02:21:07,590 --> 02:21:06,479

the thing

3487

02:21:10,830 --> 02:21:07,600

with bob

3488

02:21:12,710 --> 02:21:10,840

okay well before i make my comments

3489

02:21:14,469 --> 02:21:12,720

um uh

3490

02:21:16,230 --> 02:21:14,479

did you

3491

02:21:19,030 --> 02:21:16,240

have anybody that

3492

02:21:20,950 --> 02:21:19,040

when bob came up that

3493

02:21:21,990 --> 02:21:20,960

that

3494

02:21:24,230 --> 02:21:22,000

uh

3495

02:21:26,469 --> 02:21:24,240

didn't anything negative is what i want

3496

02:21:28,469 --> 02:21:26,479

to say it doesn't you know i i want

3497

02:21:29,750 --> 02:21:28,479

people to read the book and i know that

3498

02:21:30,630 --> 02:21:29,760

you know your comments are in the book

3499

02:21:32,870 --> 02:21:30,640

but

3500

02:21:33,910 --> 02:21:32,880

what i'm getting at is this did anybody

3501

02:21:36,150 --> 02:21:33,920

uh

3502

02:21:38,230 --> 02:21:36,160

deny his story or did anybody say that

3503

02:21:41,429 --> 02:21:38,240

they didn't know him or that bob lazar

3504

02:21:43,990 --> 02:21:41,439

was full of crap oh absolutely

3505

02:21:46,469 --> 02:21:44,000

absolutely i mean i i think you know but

3506

02:21:47,990 --> 02:21:46,479

i tend not that that's just an opinion

3507

02:21:50,950 --> 02:21:48,000

right and you know what they say about

3508

02:21:51,990 --> 02:21:50,960

opinions sure sure sure you know

3509

02:21:54,230 --> 02:21:52,000

so

3510

02:21:56,230 --> 02:21:54,240

i i think you kind of feel that out and

3511

02:21:57,190 --> 02:21:56,240

you get the lay of the land and you you

3512

02:21:59,190 --> 02:21:57,200

know

3513

02:22:01,030 --> 02:21:59,200

you have to be able to differentiate as

3514

02:22:02,870 --> 02:22:01,040

a journalist between what's opinion and

3515

02:22:05,030 --> 02:22:02,880

what's gossip and what's

3516

02:22:07,110 --> 02:22:05,040

what might be important to inform the

3517

02:22:09,510 --> 02:22:07,120

story and i always try to

3518

02:22:11,990 --> 02:22:09,520

refrain from the two

3519

02:22:14,230 --> 02:22:12,000

the two former things you know well with

3520

02:22:15,110 --> 02:22:14,240

the thing is with bob when you go and

3521

02:22:23,670 --> 02:22:15,120

you

3522

02:22:25,590 --> 02:22:23,680

working with an investigative journalist

3523

02:22:28,150 --> 02:22:25,600

that with of high respect and i'm

3524

02:22:29,110 --> 02:22:28,160

talking about mr knapp and i respect a

3525

02:22:31,510 --> 02:22:29,120

lot

3526

02:22:33,750 --> 02:22:31,520

um and you start to

3527

02:22:36,389 --> 02:22:33,760

once you open up that door and you make

3528

02:22:39,190 --> 02:22:36,399

claims of mit or caltech

3529

02:22:40,389 --> 02:22:39,200

or being a physicist or working at los

3530

02:22:42,790 --> 02:22:40,399

alamos and

3531

02:22:45,110 --> 02:22:42,800

edward teller and you're dropping all of

3532

02:22:47,349 --> 02:22:45,120

this stuff you you know

3533

02:22:49,270 --> 02:22:47,359

you're going to get vetted and you know

3534

02:22:51,750 --> 02:22:49,280

they're going to find out and there's

3535

02:22:53,910 --> 02:22:51,760

just no way that you can just run off at

3536

02:22:56,230 --> 02:22:53,920

the mouth like that and create a bunch

3537

02:22:57,990 --> 02:22:56,240

of stuff because if it all comes out to

3538

02:22:59,750 --> 02:22:58,000

be untrue then

3539

02:23:02,710 --> 02:22:59,760

then you're a fraud

3540

02:23:05,910 --> 02:23:02,720

so there must have been a colonel

3541

02:23:08,870 --> 02:23:05,920

a little germ of truth to all of it

3542

02:23:11,030 --> 02:23:08,880

there has to have been something there

3543

02:23:13,510 --> 02:23:11,040

you know and and to put together all of

3544

02:23:17,110 --> 02:23:13,520

the pieces that he did with eg g and the

3545

02:23:18,950 --> 02:23:17,120

flights and area 51 and and

3546

02:23:21,270 --> 02:23:18,960

things like and just like you just said

3547

02:23:23,590 --> 02:23:21,280

that people just didn't know about we

3548

02:23:27,349 --> 02:23:23,600

didn't know about it and and i was

3549

02:23:30,070 --> 02:23:27,359

fascinated and into the subject uh uh in

3550

02:23:31,910 --> 02:23:30,080

the 80s and i remember when bob's story

3551

02:23:34,630 --> 02:23:31,920

first broke and i was like wow i've

3552

02:23:37,429 --> 02:23:34,640

never really there's a secret base

3553

02:23:38,950 --> 02:23:37,439

you know and i thought that i knew a lot

3554

02:23:39,830 --> 02:23:38,960

about the subject

3555

02:23:44,950 --> 02:23:39,840

so

3556

02:23:47,190 --> 02:23:44,960

and then there's the other part

3557

02:23:49,910 --> 02:23:47,200

for bob and that

3558

02:23:53,030 --> 02:23:49,920

maybe just maybe if it is all true

3559

02:23:55,190 --> 02:23:53,040

maybe they did erase a bunch of stuff

3560

02:23:58,070 --> 02:23:55,200

you know i i don't know uh maybe they

3561

02:23:59,910 --> 02:23:58,080

did get rid of his his his education

3562

02:24:01,270 --> 02:23:59,920

history and everything at

3563

02:24:02,710 --> 02:24:01,280

mit

3564

02:24:04,710 --> 02:24:02,720

you know i would like the name of his

3565

02:24:06,950 --> 02:24:04,720

professors i would like the name of a

3566

02:24:09,510 --> 02:24:06,960

couple of schoolmates or something

3567

02:24:11,910 --> 02:24:09,520

that's for somebody to step forward and

3568

02:24:14,389 --> 02:24:11,920

back him up on his story but then again

3569

02:24:16,550 --> 02:24:14,399

it's everything else you got to take by

3570

02:24:19,429 --> 02:24:16,560

you know in its totality

3571

02:24:21,429 --> 02:24:19,439

and for him to talk about element 115

3572

02:24:23,990 --> 02:24:21,439

and then suddenly there is an element

3573

02:24:25,830 --> 02:24:24,000

115 a few years later you got to think

3574

02:24:27,429 --> 02:24:25,840

about a lot of that stuff where it

3575

02:24:31,270 --> 02:24:27,439

didn't it doesn't come from an

3576

02:24:34,870 --> 02:24:33,270

i agree with you and i but again that

3577

02:24:37,030 --> 02:24:34,880

goes back to this idea i think of the

3578

02:24:39,590 --> 02:24:37,040

flexible mind you know and so

3579

02:24:41,590 --> 02:24:39,600

what's interesting is once people have a

3580

02:24:42,790 --> 02:24:41,600

very serious horse in the race and they

3581

02:24:45,590 --> 02:24:42,800

decide

3582

02:24:46,870 --> 02:24:45,600

absolutely it's this way i think that

3583

02:24:49,030 --> 02:24:46,880

the ego

3584

02:24:51,030 --> 02:24:49,040

gets involved and it's hard to back off

3585

02:24:53,429 --> 02:24:51,040

of that and that's why

3586

02:24:56,630 --> 02:24:53,439

i mean i i believe it's better to sort

3587

02:24:58,710 --> 02:24:56,640

of be able to hold ideas you know i mean

3588

02:25:01,190 --> 02:24:58,720

the people that you know decided the

3589

02:25:02,790 --> 02:25:01,200

world was rigid um really held onto

3590

02:25:05,110 --> 02:25:02,800

those ideas for a long time and they

3591

02:25:08,230 --> 02:25:05,120

wrote papers saying you know this idea

3592

02:25:10,389 --> 02:25:08,240

of plate tectonics is hogwash and they

3593

02:25:12,870 --> 02:25:10,399

they really hung onto it they had a

3594

02:25:15,349 --> 02:25:12,880

horse in the race and ultimately it was

3595

02:25:16,309 --> 02:25:15,359

a horse they had to know of um

3596

02:25:17,670 --> 02:25:16,319

but

3597

02:25:19,110 --> 02:25:17,680

time

3598

02:25:21,670 --> 02:25:19,120

reveals

3599

02:25:23,670 --> 02:25:21,680

things and um and i

3600

02:25:25,190 --> 02:25:23,680

i think that if you like if you love

3601
02:25:27,910 --> 02:25:25,200
your subject enough you stick around

3602
02:25:28,790 --> 02:25:27,920
with it for a while more gets revealed

3603
02:25:31,270 --> 02:25:28,800
well

3604
02:25:33,429 --> 02:25:31,280
this is the other thing

3605
02:25:36,309 --> 02:25:33,439
and i'm not in any way making light of

3606
02:25:38,790 --> 02:25:36,319
it anything with bob lazar but if you're

3607
02:25:40,630 --> 02:25:38,800
going to straight face straight face

3608
02:25:41,429 --> 02:25:40,640
into the camera

3609
02:25:44,230 --> 02:25:41,439
for

3610
02:25:46,469 --> 02:25:44,240
30 minutes and go off on a subject like

3611
02:25:48,070 --> 02:25:46,479
he does and doesn't break out in

3612
02:25:51,110 --> 02:25:48,080
laughter

3613
02:25:53,429 --> 02:25:51,120

because it's all you know it's all bs

3614

02:25:55,270 --> 02:25:53,439

and it's just a crazy story

3615

02:25:56,469 --> 02:25:55,280

then he's either the best actor that

3616

02:25:58,710 --> 02:25:56,479

ever was

3617

02:26:01,349 --> 02:25:58,720

or he's telling the truth

3618

02:26:03,670 --> 02:26:01,359

you know there's not a gray area there

3619

02:26:05,990 --> 02:26:03,680

when it comes to blizzard and i

3620

02:26:08,790 --> 02:26:06,000

i spent and i'm sure you did the same

3621

02:26:10,150 --> 02:26:08,800

thing um in your research i spent a lot

3622

02:26:13,190 --> 02:26:10,160

of time

3623

02:26:15,349 --> 02:26:13,200

watching all of his uh video listening

3624

02:26:17,670 --> 02:26:15,359

to all of his interviews

3625

02:26:19,670 --> 02:26:17,680

and i gotta say

3626

02:26:22,150 --> 02:26:19,680

he never he never

3627

02:26:24,790 --> 02:26:22,160

he never fell off the path you know and

3628

02:26:28,950 --> 02:26:24,800

he kept he kept it together

3629

02:26:31,750 --> 02:26:28,960

and i i i i'm in bob's corner and i've

3630

02:26:33,190 --> 02:26:31,760

told him that and and he's you know he's

3631

02:26:35,670 --> 02:26:33,200

he's cool

3632

02:26:37,030 --> 02:26:35,680

um will he be on this show you know i

3633

02:26:38,710 --> 02:26:37,040

don't want to talk about that because i

3634

02:26:40,870 --> 02:26:38,720

don't want any other networks to listen

3635

02:26:44,870 --> 02:26:40,880

to what i'm doing and then turn around

3636

02:26:47,750 --> 02:26:44,880

and and and you know go and do stuff but

3637

02:26:49,190 --> 02:26:47,760

but uh i've invited him on the show and

3638

02:26:50,870 --> 02:26:49,200

i think i think he's going to be here

3639

02:26:52,230 --> 02:26:50,880

very soon

3640

02:26:53,510 --> 02:26:52,240

he doesn't want to talk about the past

3641

02:26:56,469 --> 02:26:53,520

though

3642

02:26:59,910 --> 02:26:56,479

i think the story of area 51

3643

02:27:02,710 --> 02:26:59,920

only will get more interesting

3644

02:27:04,550 --> 02:27:02,720

now okay before i let you go and and

3645

02:27:05,670 --> 02:27:04,560

again you can say if you want but okay

3646

02:27:08,070 --> 02:27:05,680

so

3647

02:27:09,750 --> 02:27:08,080

this is the direct question and answer

3648

02:27:11,830 --> 02:27:09,760

freely please

3649

02:27:12,950 --> 02:27:11,840

is there an alien influence going on out

3650

02:27:15,030 --> 02:27:12,960

there

3651
02:27:18,309 --> 02:27:15,040
off world

3652
02:27:22,550 --> 02:27:18,319
what do you you know a yes or no

3653
02:27:24,790 --> 02:27:22,560
well you know as i write in in my book

3654
02:27:27,750 --> 02:27:24,800
i did not come

3655
02:27:30,389 --> 02:27:27,760
across any of that information

3656
02:27:33,670 --> 02:27:30,399
i came across a lot of underground

3657
02:27:34,950 --> 02:27:33,680
situations that raise a lot of questions

3658
02:27:37,670 --> 02:27:34,960
but um

3659
02:27:38,870 --> 02:27:37,680
but i did not come across an alien

3660
02:27:41,670 --> 02:27:38,880
presence

3661
02:27:42,830 --> 02:27:41,680
has anybody ever whispered to you off

3662
02:27:44,550 --> 02:27:42,840
the record

3663
02:27:50,790 --> 02:27:44,560

that

3664

02:27:52,790 --> 02:27:50,800

they you know any anything off the

3665

02:27:57,030 --> 02:27:52,800

record anything that uh

3666

02:27:59,349 --> 02:27:57,040

i've had a lot of things said to me but

3667

02:28:01,270 --> 02:27:59,359

usually it's along the the lines of

3668

02:28:03,429 --> 02:28:01,280

you're on to something which really

3669

02:28:06,790 --> 02:28:03,439

feels like a bit of a bait i have to say

3670

02:28:09,270 --> 02:28:06,800

but you know that really is the um and

3671

02:28:10,870 --> 02:28:09,280

i've also had people tell me that

3672

02:28:12,870 --> 02:28:10,880

um

3673

02:28:14,790 --> 02:28:12,880

you know

3674

02:28:17,510 --> 02:28:14,800

many people in the government have to

3675

02:28:20,150 --> 02:28:17,520

agree after the book pub was published

3676

02:28:22,469 --> 02:28:20,160

not to comment on it

3677

02:28:23,990 --> 02:28:22,479

you're uh you're you're

3678

02:28:24,830 --> 02:28:24,000

what are you doing tomorrow night you're

3679

02:28:27,990 --> 02:28:24,840

in a

3680

02:28:30,950 --> 02:28:28,000

panel i'm at the los angeles times

3681

02:28:32,550 --> 02:28:30,960

festival of books it's during the day

3682

02:28:34,550 --> 02:28:32,560

and um

3683

02:28:35,910 --> 02:28:34,560

if anyone's in la they should come on

3684

02:28:38,070 --> 02:28:35,920

down because it's just such a it's the

3685

02:28:44,630 --> 02:28:38,080

largest book festival in the country

3686

02:28:47,590 --> 02:28:46,309

the university of southern california

3687

02:28:50,630 --> 02:28:47,600

campus

3688

02:28:52,830 --> 02:28:50,640

downtown and i'm on a panel called the

3689

02:28:55,429 --> 02:28:52,840

truth will get

3690

02:28:57,030 --> 02:28:55,439

out what building what part of the

3691

02:28:58,309 --> 02:28:57,040

campus you know that is a pretty big

3692

02:29:02,230 --> 02:28:58,319

area

3693

02:29:05,750 --> 02:29:02,240

yeah they have maps all over um

3694

02:29:07,590 --> 02:29:05,760

i'm not exactly sure where i am okay uh

3695

02:29:09,190 --> 02:29:07,600

how about on your website is there

3696

02:29:12,870 --> 02:29:09,200

anything there

3697

02:29:15,429 --> 02:29:12,880

yes yes okay jacobson.com and that is

3698

02:29:17,429 --> 02:29:15,439

all linked up uh obviously on

3699

02:29:19,349 --> 02:29:17,439

jimmychurchradio.com

3700

02:29:21,270 --> 02:29:19,359

and i'm just wondering what time are you

3701

02:29:23,750 --> 02:29:21,280

doing it tomorrow

3702

02:29:26,230 --> 02:29:23,760

two o'clock two o'clock i'm wondering if

3703

02:29:28,950 --> 02:29:26,240

uh if i can drag this staff and maybe

3704

02:29:32,550 --> 02:29:28,960

we'll go down there tomorrow and uh and

3705

02:29:34,230 --> 02:29:32,560

and crash the party sounds like oh wow

3706

02:29:35,750 --> 02:29:34,240

you'll be full of questions

3707

02:29:38,309 --> 02:29:35,760

actually sounds like fun who else is on

3708

02:29:39,270 --> 02:29:38,319

the panel with you

3709

02:29:41,990 --> 02:29:39,280

um

3710

02:29:45,670 --> 02:29:42,000

walter kern who has a best seller out

3711

02:29:48,469 --> 02:29:45,680

right now called blood will out

3712

02:29:51,190 --> 02:29:48,479

there is an author named scott johnson

3713

02:29:54,550 --> 02:29:51,200

who wrote a book about himself and his

3714

02:29:56,550 --> 02:29:54,560

cia father

3715

02:29:58,870 --> 02:29:56,560

and that is called the

3716

02:30:01,510 --> 02:29:58,880

the hawk and the watchmen i believe

3717

02:30:02,830 --> 02:30:01,520

and deanne stillman who writes about

3718

02:30:05,190 --> 02:30:02,840

murder in the

3719

02:30:07,910 --> 02:30:05,200

desert and i'm seeing now that we're

3720

02:30:09,910 --> 02:30:07,920

actually at 2 p.m saturday at taper hall

3721

02:30:12,230 --> 02:30:09,920

taper hall okay very good now that's

3722

02:30:14,790 --> 02:30:12,240

easy for everybody all right maybe i'll

3723

02:30:16,469 --> 02:30:14,800

see you tomorrow and i again thank you

3724

02:30:18,550 --> 02:30:16,479

and i can't wait till you're back on the

3725

02:30:21,670 --> 02:30:18,560

show again and hopefully

3726

02:30:23,750 --> 02:30:21,680

it'll be uh before the series starts and

3727

02:30:25,429 --> 02:30:23,760

and again i had a wonderful time and

3728

02:30:27,110 --> 02:30:25,439

thank you for coming out

3729

02:30:28,950 --> 02:30:27,120

thank you so much for having me and for

3730

02:30:31,110 --> 02:30:28,960

all the interesting questions you're the

3731

02:30:32,550 --> 02:30:31,120

best annie i really appreciate it annie

3732

02:30:33,990 --> 02:30:32,560

jacobs and everybody you have a good

3733

02:30:36,230 --> 02:30:34,000

weekend and maybe we'll see you tomorrow

3734

02:30:38,389 --> 02:30:36,240

night

3735

02:30:40,990 --> 02:30:38,399

bye

3736

02:30:42,710 --> 02:30:41,000

fade to black

3737

02:30:45,990 --> 02:30:42,720

jimmychurchradio.com

3738

02:30:47,990 --> 02:30:46,000

on the dark matter radio network i'm

3739

02:30:57,750 --> 02:30:48,000

gonna take a quick break

3740

02:31:00,710 --> 02:30:57,760

emails keep them coming jimmy

3741

02:31:03,510 --> 02:31:00,720

jimmychurchradio.com

3742

02:31:05,190 --> 02:31:03,520

twitter jchurchradio

3743

02:31:12,950 --> 02:31:05,200

and i'll be back right after this friday

3744

02:31:16,550 --> 02:31:14,389

locker center and black listen to

3745

02:31:18,070 --> 02:31:16,560

jimmychurchradio.com

3746

02:31:19,670 --> 02:31:18,080

jeffy church

3747

02:31:23,910 --> 02:31:19,680

church my name is alan i listen to

3748

02:31:28,469 --> 02:31:25,750

he's always giving it to you

3749

02:31:32,469 --> 02:31:28,479

straightradio.com

3750

02:31:34,550 --> 02:31:32,479

on the dark matter radio network

3751

02:31:39,110 --> 02:31:34,560

hi this is rob reiner from anvil and

3752

02:31:43,349 --> 02:31:41,270

what's up i'm chris what up this is kyle

3753

02:31:58,630 --> 02:31:43,359

you're listening to jimmy church radio

3754

02:32:04,790 --> 02:32:01,190

all right

3755

02:32:04,800 --> 02:32:09,270

friday night fade to

3756

02:32:14,230 --> 02:32:10,790

that's what i'm black about dark matter

3757

02:32:19,429 --> 02:32:16,950

keep the emails coming

3758

02:32:22,070 --> 02:32:19,439

got this one that just came in from brad

3759

02:32:24,150 --> 02:32:22,080

says uh hi jimmy great show as always

3760

02:32:26,469 --> 02:32:24,160

you like to hold over a guest so we

3761

02:32:27,910 --> 02:32:26,479

decided to hold you over for a few more

3762

02:32:32,550 --> 02:32:27,920

hours

3763

02:32:36,150 --> 02:32:33,990

so keith that means we're going to bump

3764

02:32:38,309 --> 02:32:36,160

Michio Kaku

3765

02:32:40,389 --> 02:32:38,319

uh who's after that O'Brien Alvarez

3766

02:32:41,670 --> 02:32:40,399

Brian would absolutely

3767

02:32:43,750 --> 02:32:41,680

shoot me

3768

02:32:46,550 --> 02:32:43,760

shoot you first

3769

02:32:48,469 --> 02:32:46,560

Brad I wish we could it's there's

3770

02:32:50,790 --> 02:32:48,479

nothing better than a dark studio on a

3771

02:32:53,190 --> 02:32:50,800

Friday night and I'm telling you what

3772

02:32:55,429 --> 02:32:53,200

uh let's see okay let me see here a

3773

02:32:57,349 --> 02:32:55,439

couple more emails let's see let's see

3774

02:33:00,630 --> 02:32:57,359

let's see

3775

02:33:06,150 --> 02:33:02,790

Bikini Atoll

3776

02:33:09,030 --> 02:33:06,160

was not a test we actually nuked a uso

3777

02:33:11,510 --> 02:33:09,040

underwater alien craft that came in from

3778

02:33:17,349 --> 02:33:11,520

damon is that right

3779

02:33:22,630 --> 02:33:20,309

damon i'm serious bring me some facts i

3780

02:33:24,230 --> 02:33:22,640

would love to know

3781

02:33:26,469 --> 02:33:24,240

all right keep the emails coming let me

3782

02:33:28,070 --> 02:33:26,479

see here let me do a quick run through

3783

02:33:30,150 --> 02:33:28,080

twitter

3784

02:33:33,590 --> 02:33:30,160

uh

3785

02:33:36,710 --> 02:33:33,600

let's see hi jumped is high jump is the

3786

02:33:38,790 --> 02:33:36,720

antarctica nazi aliens attacking us oh

3787

02:33:42,630 --> 02:33:38,800

that's right

3788

02:33:44,469 --> 02:33:42,640

um actually

3789

02:33:45,349 --> 02:33:44,479

um

3790

02:33:46,830 --> 02:33:45,359

uh

3791

02:33:50,790 --> 02:33:46,840

i'm gonna do a little follow-up on that

3792

02:33:52,150 --> 02:33:50,800

eugene and you and i and somebody else

3793

02:33:54,389 --> 02:33:52,160

we were talking about that a couple of

3794

02:33:56,070 --> 02:33:54,399

weeks ago and we touched upon it

3795

02:33:58,230 --> 02:33:56,080

and i remember

3796

02:33:59,510 --> 02:33:58,240

i wanted to talk about it but the guest

3797

02:34:01,429 --> 02:33:59,520

and i don't want to say the guest name

3798

02:34:03,270 --> 02:34:01,439

the guest didn't want to and you're

3799

02:34:06,630 --> 02:34:03,280

absolutely right

3800

02:34:08,710 --> 02:34:06,640

and i was so angry that night

3801

02:34:10,309 --> 02:34:08,720

uh i had to uh

3802

02:34:12,469 --> 02:34:10,319

i had to hold back

3803

02:34:13,349 --> 02:34:12,479

all right so i want to talk uh really

3804

02:34:17,349 --> 02:34:13,359

quick

3805

02:34:21,030 --> 02:34:17,359

about 370 mh370 i will keep the lines

3806

02:34:23,030 --> 02:34:21,040

open i want your opinions

3807

02:34:24,630 --> 02:34:23,040

three two three eight two five fifty

3808

02:34:27,349 --> 02:34:24,640

forty five

3809

02:34:29,830 --> 02:34:27,359

i'm gonna stir the pot

3810

02:34:31,990 --> 02:34:29,840

right now

3811

02:34:33,270 --> 02:34:32,000

two three eight two five fifty forty

3812

02:34:39,590 --> 02:34:33,280

five

3813

02:34:39,600 --> 02:34:44,469

mh370

3814

02:34:48,630 --> 02:34:45,910

these are facts

3815

02:34:51,190 --> 02:34:48,640

regarding and i'm talking about my mind

3816

02:34:54,630 --> 02:34:51,200

going into a dark place

3817

02:34:55,910 --> 02:34:54,640

and a lot of this uh this was compiled

3818

02:34:58,230 --> 02:34:55,920

and

3819

02:35:02,230 --> 02:34:58,240

the

3820

02:35:03,670 --> 02:35:02,240

you know who you are

3821

02:35:05,429 --> 02:35:03,680

and

3822

02:35:07,349 --> 02:35:05,439

i'm gonna go through it

3823

02:35:10,150 --> 02:35:07,359

and this is where i think things are

3824

02:35:12,710 --> 02:35:10,160

headed and watch

3825

02:35:13,830 --> 02:35:12,720

this is how my life works i'm gonna go

3826

02:35:15,349 --> 02:35:13,840

and i'm gonna go through all of these

3827

02:35:17,590 --> 02:35:15,359

facts and i'm gonna go down this list

3828

02:35:19,750 --> 02:35:17,600

and i am going to get irritated and i'm

3829

02:35:22,469 --> 02:35:19,760

gonna get mad and

3830

02:35:24,230 --> 02:35:22,479

and angry just like you are which is

3831

02:35:27,830 --> 02:35:24,240

fine that's why

3832

02:35:30,230 --> 02:35:27,840

that's why i'm gonna read this stuff

3833

02:35:33,110 --> 02:35:30,240

but then the opposite will turn out to

3834

02:35:38,710 --> 02:35:36,870

okay that's the way it works

3835

02:35:41,590 --> 02:35:38,720

but if i don't read this and if i don't

3836

02:35:43,910 --> 02:35:41,600

get angry and if you don't get angry

3837

02:35:46,710 --> 02:35:43,920

then the opposite of that turns out to

3838

02:35:51,830 --> 02:35:49,510

and that's the way life works

3839

02:35:58,710 --> 02:35:51,840

so you know what i'm gonna read this and

3840

02:36:04,309 --> 02:36:01,910

unreported facts regarding flight mh 370

3841

02:36:10,070 --> 02:36:04,319

in the united states military base

3842

02:36:14,070 --> 02:36:11,910

diego garcia

3843

02:36:17,190 --> 02:36:14,080

is a military island base in the indian

3844

02:36:21,990 --> 02:36:19,830

diego garcia has never been mentioned to

3845

02:36:24,469 --> 02:36:22,000

the public

3846

02:36:26,309 --> 02:36:24,479

and it's not by the way and it's huge by

3847

02:36:29,030 --> 02:36:26,319

the way

3848

02:36:32,389 --> 02:36:29,040

diego garcia has a fully operational

3849

02:36:36,870 --> 02:36:32,399

runway and airport oh yes it does

3850

02:36:40,790 --> 02:36:39,349

you can find it on a map

3851
02:36:43,429 --> 02:36:40,800
you can

3852
02:36:47,030 --> 02:36:43,439
google earth it

3853
02:36:48,550 --> 02:36:47,040
diego garcia is in between

3854
02:36:51,190 --> 02:36:48,560
india

3855
02:36:55,110 --> 02:36:51,200
and australia

3856
02:36:59,830 --> 02:36:57,910
and it's a staging point for our air

3857
02:37:00,870 --> 02:36:59,840
force marines

3858
02:37:06,309 --> 02:37:00,880
navy

3859
02:37:09,230 --> 02:37:08,309
diego garcia

3860
02:37:29,590 --> 02:37:09,240
is

3861
02:37:34,230 --> 02:37:32,550
diego garcia flight coordinates

3862
02:37:36,469 --> 02:37:34,240
were logged

3863
02:37:39,990 --> 02:37:36,479

into

3864

02:37:40,000 --> 02:37:47,110
of the captain of mh370

3865

02:37:52,790 --> 02:37:50,070
the pilot's flight simulator

3866

02:37:57,590 --> 02:37:52,800
has remote takeover

3867

02:38:01,429 --> 02:38:00,150
the data from the pilot's flight

3868

02:38:06,070 --> 02:38:01,439
simulator

3869

02:38:12,469 --> 02:38:08,469
i feel like alex jones

3870

02:38:17,510 --> 02:38:15,830
flight mh370 was under suspicious cargo

3871

02:38:22,950 --> 02:38:17,520
surveillance

3872

02:38:28,630 --> 02:38:25,270
20 of the passengers work for the

3873

02:38:32,870 --> 02:38:28,640
company which specializes in futuristic

3874

02:38:34,230 --> 02:38:32,880
futuristic warfare and technology

3875

02:38:38,070 --> 02:38:34,240
and i know you've

3876

02:38:44,309 --> 02:38:41,590

the australian military radar base

3877

02:38:46,389 --> 02:38:44,319

the generally operational radar network

3878

02:38:48,630 --> 02:38:46,399

has the capabilities of detecting

3879

02:38:51,349 --> 02:38:48,640

movements within a radius

3880

02:38:57,990 --> 02:38:51,359

of 37 000

3881

02:38:58,000 --> 02:39:02,309

that fact alone

3882

02:39:02,319 --> 02:39:06,710

you know and i know

3883

02:39:10,389 --> 02:39:08,150

that the reason why they know where

3884

02:39:14,550 --> 02:39:10,399

those pingers are at right now

3885

02:39:16,870 --> 02:39:14,560

it's because the australian radar knew

3886

02:39:17,910 --> 02:39:16,880

they knew exactly

3887

02:39:19,750 --> 02:39:17,920

now

3888

02:39:21,830 --> 02:39:19,760

whether the plane was shot down or

3889

02:39:24,309 --> 02:39:21,840

whether it crashed or whether it ran out

3890

02:39:25,750 --> 02:39:24,319

of gas the fact is the australians knew

3891

02:39:28,070 --> 02:39:25,760

where it was

3892

02:39:30,950 --> 02:39:28,080

diego garcia is sitting right out there

3893

02:39:33,110 --> 02:39:30,960

and you know

3894

02:39:34,870 --> 02:39:33,120

they know exactly what's going on over

3895

02:39:41,270 --> 02:39:34,880

the indian ocean

3896

02:39:44,950 --> 02:39:42,950

the malaysian authorities have pleaded

3897

02:39:47,030 --> 02:39:44,960

with the us and australia to release to

3898

02:39:55,110 --> 02:39:47,040

them information from their top secret

3899

02:40:01,510 --> 02:39:57,950

island residents of the maldives

3900

02:40:04,230 --> 02:40:01,520

647 miles north of diego garcia reported

3901
02:40:05,590 --> 02:40:04,240
seeing a huge low-flying aircraft

3902
02:40:09,270 --> 02:40:05,600
heading south

3903
02:40:12,230 --> 02:40:09,280
which is the direction of diego garcia

3904
02:40:14,550 --> 02:40:12,240
at 6 15 a.m in the morning

3905
02:40:20,150 --> 02:40:14,560
after it disappeared

3906
02:40:26,309 --> 02:40:23,349
the time of departure from kuala lumpur

3907
02:40:31,349 --> 02:40:26,319
to the time of the plane sighting

3908
02:40:35,590 --> 02:40:33,349
the national maldives defense force

3909
02:40:37,270 --> 02:40:35,600
dismissed these eyewitness accounts on

3910
02:40:42,469 --> 02:40:37,280
the premise

3911
02:40:48,710 --> 02:40:45,349
it is public knowledge that flight mh370

3912
02:40:51,750 --> 02:40:48,720
was not detectable or had lost signal to

3913
02:40:53,990 --> 02:40:51,760

radar almost every member of the public

3914

02:40:56,230 --> 02:40:54,000

had no idea that there was an island in

3915

02:40:59,030 --> 02:40:56,240

the indian ocean housing a u.s military

3916

02:41:04,150 --> 02:40:59,040

base and the airport before

3917

02:41:08,870 --> 02:41:06,469

diego garcia

3918

02:41:10,870 --> 02:41:08,880

has not been mentioned

3919

02:41:12,309 --> 02:41:10,880

in any media

3920

02:41:14,630 --> 02:41:12,319

anywhere

3921

02:41:17,349 --> 02:41:14,640

i haven't read it i haven't seen it have

3922

02:41:19,110 --> 02:41:17,359

you

3923

02:41:20,710 --> 02:41:19,120

we all know about diego garcia the

3924

02:41:22,870 --> 02:41:20,720

people that listen to this show are

3925

02:41:24,630 --> 02:41:22,880

smart

3926

02:41:27,590 --> 02:41:24,640

we've known about diego garcia for a

3927

02:41:30,150 --> 02:41:27,600

long time how can it be removed from any

3928

02:41:33,830 --> 02:41:30,160

conversation anywhere

3929

02:41:37,510 --> 02:41:36,550

i'm going dark and i don't want to go

3930

02:41:39,030 --> 02:41:37,520

dark

3931

02:41:41,349 --> 02:41:39,040

and that's why i'm reading this because

3932

02:41:43,830 --> 02:41:41,359

if i read this and i and i just get this

3933

02:41:45,830 --> 02:41:43,840

out there

3934

02:41:47,830 --> 02:41:45,840

then the opposite will be true and i

3935

02:41:50,630 --> 02:41:47,840

look like a schmuck and then i feel

3936

02:41:55,510 --> 02:41:52,790

but if this doesn't get red then it does

3937

02:41:58,710 --> 02:41:55,520

go dark and my mind goes dark

3938

02:42:05,670 --> 02:41:58,720

and that's the way i cleanse the soul

3939

02:42:12,230 --> 02:42:07,030

i want to take a quick break the phone

3940

02:42:17,670 --> 02:42:14,870

825 50 45 think about what i just read

3941

02:42:19,750 --> 02:42:17,680

to you and i know

3942

02:42:21,030 --> 02:42:19,760

i know you have an opinion

3943

02:42:23,190 --> 02:42:21,040

three two three eight two five fifty

3944

02:42:24,950 --> 02:42:23,200

forty five i'm gonna take a quick break

3945

02:42:26,469 --> 02:42:24,960

this is faded black on a friday night on

3946

02:42:28,070 --> 02:42:26,479

the dark matter radio network i'm your

3947

02:42:30,230 --> 02:42:28,080

host jimmy church

3948

02:42:41,030 --> 02:42:30,240

don't touch that mouse

3949

02:42:47,910 --> 02:42:43,590

despite popular opinion

3950

02:42:53,590 --> 02:42:50,389

but listening to jimmy church will

3951

02:42:55,990 --> 02:42:53,600

on the dark matter radio network

3952

02:43:14,950 --> 02:42:56,000

he's always giving it to you straight

3953

02:43:14,960 --> 02:43:36,950

this is kjcr jimmychurchradio.com

3954

02:43:36,960 --> 02:43:51,030

all right everybody welcome back

3955

02:43:54,630 --> 02:43:53,349

i got this email

3956

02:43:56,230 --> 02:43:54,640

i'm not going to say the person's name

3957

02:43:57,990 --> 02:43:56,240

but i got this email

3958

02:44:03,110 --> 02:43:58,000

uh

3959

02:44:04,550 --> 02:44:03,120

and i i came across your radio show blah

3960

02:44:06,550 --> 02:44:04,560

blah blah

3961

02:44:07,750 --> 02:44:06,560

i've heard

3962

02:44:23,750 --> 02:44:07,760

i

3963

02:44:25,269 --> 02:44:23,760

asked are 90 percent

3964

02:44:30,389 --> 02:44:25,279

on

3965

02:44:32,150 --> 02:44:30,399

asked anybody in my living room perhaps

3966

02:44:34,070 --> 02:44:32,160

that is because ironically many of the

3967

02:44:37,269 --> 02:44:34,080

things you have mentioned make me think

3968

02:44:39,750 --> 02:44:37,279

you are much the same as myself even

3969

02:44:41,910 --> 02:44:39,760

down to loving clive kessler

3970

02:44:44,710 --> 02:44:41,920

okay i've got a call coming in i'm going

3971

02:44:48,309 --> 02:44:44,720

to finish this email uh after this

3972

02:44:52,070 --> 02:44:49,990

hello hi

3973

02:44:53,429 --> 02:44:52,080

hi this is dino

3974

02:44:55,190 --> 02:44:53,439

oh hi dino

3975

02:44:58,550 --> 02:44:55,200

how are you sir

3976

02:45:01,349 --> 02:44:58,560

i had a follow-up question okay uh just

3977

02:45:03,830 --> 02:45:01,359

what you mentioned in your reading uh

3978

02:45:06,150 --> 02:45:03,840

you know when we had no unknown facts

3979

02:45:08,950 --> 02:45:06,160

and new information comes as long as it

3980

02:45:11,750 --> 02:45:08,960

is the truth and not misinformation then

3981

02:45:13,349 --> 02:45:11,760

we can make better opinions and related

3982

02:45:14,950 --> 02:45:13,359

to what you just said was when you had

3983

02:45:16,790 --> 02:45:14,960

whitley strieber on i couldn't get

3984

02:45:19,670 --> 02:45:16,800

through a few weeks ago

3985

02:45:21,429 --> 02:45:19,680

and i had met with me once

3986

02:45:23,269 --> 02:45:21,439

at one of these conferences several

3987

02:45:24,950 --> 02:45:23,279

years ago in the 90s

3988

02:45:26,950 --> 02:45:24,960

and it's a similar thing to what you

3989

02:45:29,110 --> 02:45:26,960

mentioned i asked him i said you know i

3990

02:45:30,870 --> 02:45:29,120

was alone with him in a speaker's room

3991

02:45:34,150 --> 02:45:30,880

and i said you know the very reason i

3992

02:45:35,990 --> 02:45:34,160

got into ufo and conspiracy theories was

3993

02:45:37,590 --> 02:45:36,000

because i saw you on johnny carson's

3994

02:45:39,429 --> 02:45:37,600

tonight show

3995

02:45:41,349 --> 02:45:39,439

and i said when he announced you he

3996

02:45:43,910 --> 02:45:41,359

usually would make ridicule or make fun

3997

02:45:45,670 --> 02:45:43,920

of people he thought were ridiculous

3998

02:45:47,990 --> 02:45:45,680

i said but when you came out he took you

3999

02:45:50,070 --> 02:45:48,000

very seriously and he let you speak even

4000

02:45:52,070 --> 02:45:50,080

though you seem quite frightened

4001
02:45:53,750 --> 02:45:52,080
and whitley took me aside at that point

4002
02:45:56,550 --> 02:45:53,760
he goes well let me tell you why johnny

4003
02:45:58,389 --> 02:45:56,560
was so respectful to me back in the 90s

4004
02:46:00,630 --> 02:45:58,399
and i can say this now because johnny's

4005
02:46:03,429 --> 02:46:00,640
dead he said

4006
02:46:05,990 --> 02:46:03,439
johnny and his wife joan

4007
02:46:08,150 --> 02:46:06,000
at their house in malibu had seen ufos

4008
02:46:10,150 --> 02:46:08,160
off the coast and he goes that's why he

4009
02:46:12,790 --> 02:46:10,160
had me on the show so the new

4010
02:46:14,309 --> 02:46:12,800
information that's the truth

4011
02:46:16,469 --> 02:46:14,319
gets you mind to go in different

4012
02:46:17,910 --> 02:46:16,479
directions to find the truth

4013
02:46:20,710 --> 02:46:17,920

well you know and that's

4014

02:46:23,110 --> 02:46:20,720

one of the things uh dino when i have

4015

02:46:25,030 --> 02:46:23,120

people on the show and this you you hit

4016

02:46:26,389 --> 02:46:25,040

the nail on the head

4017

02:46:28,150 --> 02:46:26,399

is

4018

02:46:32,790 --> 02:46:28,160

i want to

4019

02:46:34,790 --> 02:46:32,800

guests that are on this show are

4020

02:46:35,670 --> 02:46:34,800

comfortable with that

4021

02:46:39,510 --> 02:46:35,680

and

4022

02:46:41,750 --> 02:46:39,520

you know what i mean because you have to

4023

02:46:43,990 --> 02:46:41,760

ask the right questions

4024

02:46:45,670 --> 02:46:44,000

but it's not necessarily the questions

4025

02:46:48,230 --> 02:46:45,680

it's about

4026
02:46:51,110 --> 02:46:48,240
being comfortable and that's exactly and

4027
02:46:52,870 --> 02:46:51,120
and you're exactly right and and and

4028
02:46:55,269 --> 02:46:52,880
carson was comfortable

4029
02:46:57,750 --> 02:46:55,279
and the guests that come on this show

4030
02:46:59,429 --> 02:46:57,760
every single time i i warn them ahead of

4031
02:47:00,710 --> 02:46:59,439
time this isn't going to be what you

4032
02:47:02,790 --> 02:47:00,720
think

4033
02:47:03,910 --> 02:47:02,800
you know it's it's not you're going to

4034
02:47:05,750 --> 02:47:03,920
end up

4035
02:47:07,750 --> 02:47:05,760
wanting to stay on you're going to end

4036
02:47:09,190 --> 02:47:07,760
up wanting to keep talking and that'll

4037
02:47:11,590 --> 02:47:09,200
be fine well jimmy you know i can only

4038
02:47:13,910 --> 02:47:11,600

talk for an hour okay all right that's

4039

02:47:15,190 --> 02:47:13,920

fine and that hour turns into two and a

4040

02:47:16,389 --> 02:47:15,200

half hours

4041

02:47:19,030 --> 02:47:16,399

because

4042

02:47:20,710 --> 02:47:19,040

they're comfortable and and it's okay

4043

02:47:22,469 --> 02:47:20,720

and they want to open up

4044

02:47:24,150 --> 02:47:22,479

i want to learn just like you do go

4045

02:47:25,510 --> 02:47:24,160

ahead i'm sorry yeah well yeah i'm just

4046

02:47:27,349 --> 02:47:25,520

saying the same thing happened with

4047

02:47:29,670 --> 02:47:27,359

travis walton when you had him on i also

4048

02:47:31,190 --> 02:47:29,680

met travis walton at one of these

4049

02:47:33,670 --> 02:47:31,200

speaking engagements because i used to

4050

02:47:35,349 --> 02:47:33,680

be in charge of the speaker's room and i

4051

02:47:37,349 --> 02:47:35,359

waited till no one was around and i

4052

02:47:39,349 --> 02:47:37,359

approached him and he happens to be the

4053

02:47:41,429 --> 02:47:39,359

same age as me and ironically born

4054

02:47:43,990 --> 02:47:41,439

exactly a month on the same day before

4055

02:47:45,590 --> 02:47:44,000

me so he's a month older than me and he

4056

02:47:48,469 --> 02:47:45,600

i used to kind of look like the guy too

4057

02:47:50,550 --> 02:47:48,479

when he had a mustache and i didn't

4058

02:47:51,910 --> 02:47:50,560

think at the time that he was that

4059

02:47:54,550 --> 02:47:51,920

articulate

4060

02:47:56,710 --> 02:47:54,560

or that bright to make up this story

4061

02:47:58,389 --> 02:47:56,720

right well i asked i asked him i said

4062

02:48:00,150 --> 02:47:58,399

have you ever been hypnotized because i

4063

02:48:02,710 --> 02:48:00,160

said i'm new to all this again this was

4064

02:48:04,790 --> 02:48:02,720

back in the 90s and he got very freaked

4065

02:48:06,150 --> 02:48:04,800

out i think genuinely and he said that's

4066

02:48:07,830 --> 02:48:06,160

a box

4067

02:48:09,590 --> 02:48:07,840

he said that i put over there in the

4068

02:48:11,269 --> 02:48:09,600

corner and he said i tried it once and

4069

02:48:13,750 --> 02:48:11,279

it freaked me out too much

4070

02:48:15,349 --> 02:48:13,760

well hearing him on your show recently

4071

02:48:16,630 --> 02:48:15,359

it sounds like he's become much more

4072

02:48:19,190 --> 02:48:16,640

articulate

4073

02:48:21,830 --> 02:48:19,200

and he's he's added to the book that he

4074

02:48:24,150 --> 02:48:21,840

wrote he's republished it and it makes

4075

02:48:26,630 --> 02:48:24,160

him even more believable to me because

4076

02:48:28,710 --> 02:48:26,640

he seems to come out with things that

4077

02:48:30,870 --> 02:48:28,720

are genuine and when he was on your show

4078

02:48:32,790 --> 02:48:30,880

he said gee this is the first time i've

4079

02:48:35,030 --> 02:48:32,800

been on a show or i don't wasn't asked

4080

02:48:36,550 --> 02:48:35,040

to recount the story about how they

4081

02:48:38,870 --> 02:48:36,560

abducted me what did they look like and

4082

02:48:41,269 --> 02:48:38,880

did they stick needles in me right

4083

02:48:43,670 --> 02:48:41,279

and and and and you're exact do you know

4084

02:48:46,230 --> 02:48:43,680

that's exactly right and the thing the

4085

02:48:49,510 --> 02:48:46,240

thing is about travis

4086

02:48:50,950 --> 02:48:49,520

is that you have to

4087

02:48:53,429 --> 02:48:50,960

he's one of the smartest people you

4088

02:48:55,590 --> 02:48:53,439

could ever meet he's and and you hit the

4089

02:48:59,349 --> 02:48:55,600

nail on the head articulate you wouldn't

4090

02:49:02,469 --> 02:48:59,359

think that you know a lumberjack

4091

02:49:05,190 --> 02:49:02,479

you know from northern arizona

4092

02:49:07,110 --> 02:49:05,200

um carries himself like that he's a very

4093

02:49:10,790 --> 02:49:07,120

smart

4094

02:49:12,630 --> 02:49:10,800

gentleman and and he has and

4095

02:49:15,030 --> 02:49:12,640

you know under the microscope for so

4096

02:49:17,110 --> 02:49:15,040

long and has been asked

4097

02:49:19,670 --> 02:49:17,120

and drilled you know for so long that

4098

02:49:22,870 --> 02:49:19,680

he's protective but when he came on this

4099

02:49:24,389 --> 02:49:22,880

show um i i told him we don't have to

4100

02:49:25,990 --> 02:49:24,399

talk about anything let's don't talk

4101
02:49:26,870 --> 02:49:26,000
about anything let's just let's just

4102
02:49:29,910 --> 02:49:26,880
talk

4103
02:49:31,590 --> 02:49:29,920
and he he had told me you know nobody's

4104
02:49:34,230 --> 02:49:31,600
ever treated me like that

4105
02:49:35,830 --> 02:49:34,240
and i and i totally appreciated uh him

4106
02:49:39,030 --> 02:49:35,840
coming on and saying those things that

4107
02:49:40,870 --> 02:49:39,040
he did for me but uh hey dino thank you

4108
02:49:42,230 --> 02:49:40,880
i've got i've got another call

4109
02:49:43,990 --> 02:49:42,240
same thing with what you just said

4110
02:49:46,309 --> 02:49:44,000
tonight though is just

4111
02:49:47,990 --> 02:49:46,319
i didn't know about that island and and

4112
02:49:50,550 --> 02:49:48,000
the fact that that adds a whole new

4113
02:49:52,630 --> 02:49:50,560

dimension to this airplane disappearance

4114

02:49:54,389 --> 02:49:52,640

thank you dino and i'll talk to you next

4115

02:49:57,110 --> 02:49:54,399

week you got it

4116

02:49:57,120 --> 02:50:02,230

hi welcome to the show who's calling

4117

02:50:07,349 --> 02:50:04,870

welcome to the show who's calling

4118

02:50:09,910 --> 02:50:07,359

hi this is robert hi robert how are you

4119

02:50:14,070 --> 02:50:09,920

sir oh good how are you

4120

02:50:19,190 --> 02:50:16,230

uh what what's shaking you know about

4121

02:50:20,630 --> 02:50:19,200

that uh that flight the um malaysian air

4122

02:50:23,110 --> 02:50:20,640

flight yep

4123

02:50:26,309 --> 02:50:23,120

after i had seen some you know i've

4124

02:50:28,790 --> 02:50:26,319

actually watched a lot of uh videos on

4125

02:50:29,990 --> 02:50:28,800

the aircraft investigation you remember

4126

02:50:32,469 --> 02:50:30,000

that series

4127

02:50:33,990 --> 02:50:32,479

yep they had it on like you know the

4128

02:50:37,269 --> 02:50:34,000

discovery channel or something i think

4129

02:50:40,309 --> 02:50:37,279

at the time anyhow i did see a photo of

4130

02:50:42,950 --> 02:50:40,319

that egyptian heir that they had a fire

4131

02:50:44,389 --> 02:50:42,960

in the cockpit right

4132

02:50:46,469 --> 02:50:44,399

you know and

4133

02:50:48,830 --> 02:50:46,479

if you ever saw that picture you would

4134

02:50:51,429 --> 02:50:48,840

see that the damage was

4135

02:50:53,510 --> 02:50:51,439

extensive it even burned through the

4136

02:50:56,150 --> 02:50:53,520

fuselage so there would have been

4137

02:50:57,910 --> 02:50:56,160

decompression right if that plane had

4138

02:51:00,630 --> 02:50:57,920

been in the air at the time of course it

4139

02:51:03,030 --> 02:51:00,640

was on the ground so right you know they

4140

02:51:04,630 --> 02:51:03,040

could uh no one was killed in the plane

4141

02:51:05,990 --> 02:51:04,640

you know they handled the situation

4142

02:51:08,389 --> 02:51:06,000

right there

4143

02:51:10,230 --> 02:51:08,399

so i was thinking that

4144

02:51:11,910 --> 02:51:10,240

this seems like a real

4145

02:51:13,750 --> 02:51:11,920

possibility to me

4146

02:51:15,750 --> 02:51:13,760

because i i've been thinking about it

4147

02:51:17,670 --> 02:51:15,760

for quite a while as to

4148

02:51:19,269 --> 02:51:17,680

what would allow you know account for

4149

02:51:20,870 --> 02:51:19,279

all these strange things you know the

4150

02:51:22,150 --> 02:51:20,880

drop in altitude and

4151
02:51:24,550 --> 02:51:22,160
and uh

4152
02:51:27,590 --> 02:51:24,560
turning off different electronic devices

4153
02:51:29,830 --> 02:51:27,600
and well you know i i'll say this i'll

4154
02:51:31,910 --> 02:51:29,840
say this um

4155
02:51:33,429 --> 02:51:31,920
you you bring up a really good point and

4156
02:51:36,630 --> 02:51:33,439
and i and

4157
02:51:38,950 --> 02:51:36,640
there was a flight and i believe it was

4158
02:51:41,510 --> 02:51:38,960
it was in the northeast and it was

4159
02:51:44,070 --> 02:51:41,520
coming into i want to say

4160
02:51:46,150 --> 02:51:44,080
uh it was uh just took off from it was

4161
02:51:48,630 --> 02:51:46,160
landing in canada or just took off from

4162
02:51:51,030 --> 02:51:48,640
canada i think it was swiss air

4163
02:51:52,150 --> 02:51:51,040

and they they had the fire in the

4164

02:51:53,910 --> 02:51:52,160

cockpit

4165

02:51:56,790 --> 02:51:53,920

and they had to

4166

02:51:59,429 --> 02:51:56,800

fly out over the water

4167

02:52:01,269 --> 02:51:59,439

and dump their fuel before they came

4168

02:52:02,790 --> 02:52:01,279

back and tried to make a landing because

4169

02:52:03,830 --> 02:52:02,800

when you take off and you're full of

4170

02:52:06,309 --> 02:52:03,840

fuel

4171

02:52:08,150 --> 02:52:06,319

that's one thing but when you land with

4172

02:52:10,309 --> 02:52:08,160

full tanks yeah yeah it's a lot of

4173

02:52:12,469 --> 02:52:10,319

weight on the plane not only that so

4174

02:52:14,230 --> 02:52:12,479

they there's not the runway's not long

4175

02:52:17,030 --> 02:52:14,240

enough that's the first thing second you

4176
02:52:19,190 --> 02:52:17,040
have a big explosion potentially so they

4177
02:52:21,750 --> 02:52:19,200
went out and that just in a couple of

4178
02:52:24,790 --> 02:52:21,760
minutes that they went out to go

4179
02:52:26,870 --> 02:52:24,800
and start to dump their fuel the

4180
02:52:28,550 --> 02:52:26,880
the cockpit just took off in flames and

4181
02:52:31,990 --> 02:52:28,560
it was just a small you know they

4182
02:52:34,230 --> 02:52:32,000
smelled some smoke and it went from that

4183
02:52:36,230 --> 02:52:34,240
to that thing just crashed in the water

4184
02:52:38,950 --> 02:52:36,240
immediately i mean it just went up in

4185
02:52:40,870 --> 02:52:38,960
flames so yeah when and you know how it

4186
02:52:44,710 --> 02:52:40,880
is when you have an electrical fire in a

4187
02:52:49,110 --> 02:52:46,389
yeah yeah yeah that car is going up in

4188
02:52:51,030 --> 02:52:49,120

smoke in a couple of seconds and you can

4189

02:52:52,389 --> 02:52:51,040

you're in a box you know you need to get

4190

02:52:54,710 --> 02:52:52,399

out that's right

4191

02:52:57,110 --> 02:52:54,720

and you can't stop it you cannot you can

4192

02:52:59,510 --> 02:52:57,120

throw all the water on it you want but

4193

02:53:02,150 --> 02:52:59,520

it's not going to stop it so i i'm i'm

4194

02:53:04,469 --> 02:53:02,160

hip to that and i understand and like i

4195

02:53:06,070 --> 02:53:04,479

said uh somebody can

4196

02:53:08,710 --> 02:53:06,080

you know shoot us an email and correct

4197

02:53:11,030 --> 02:53:08,720

me on what but i believe it was a swiss

4198

02:53:13,349 --> 02:53:11,040

flight out of canada and

4199

02:53:16,710 --> 02:53:13,359

and that's an example of how they went

4200

02:53:18,870 --> 02:53:16,720

they radioed the tower we got an issue

4201
02:53:20,790 --> 02:53:18,880
to a couple of minutes later that plane

4202
02:53:24,070 --> 02:53:20,800
was crashed

4203
02:53:26,870 --> 02:53:24,080
and and and when an electrical fire

4204
02:53:29,269 --> 02:53:26,880
wants to take off uh sure absolutely you

4205
02:53:31,510 --> 02:53:29,279
can't stop it and and i could see the

4206
02:53:33,590 --> 02:53:31,520
cockpit filling up with smoke but the

4207
02:53:35,990 --> 02:53:33,600
thing is with this the only the only

4208
02:53:36,830 --> 02:53:36,000
issue that i have is that it flew for

4209
02:53:39,190 --> 02:53:36,840
for

4210
02:53:40,389 --> 02:53:39,200
hours you know and that's that's the

4211
02:53:42,550 --> 02:53:40,399
only thing

4212
02:53:45,269 --> 02:53:42,560
and flying well you know those uh the

4213
02:53:47,269 --> 02:53:45,279

autopilot systems are separate

4214

02:53:49,990 --> 02:53:47,279

you know there's actually a couple of

4215

02:53:54,070 --> 02:53:50,000

backups with those systems and they can

4216

02:53:57,349 --> 02:53:54,080

function without you know any cockpit

4217

02:53:58,710 --> 02:53:57,359

cockpit intervention for you know

4218

02:54:01,269 --> 02:53:58,720

they're going to do whatever they have

4219

02:54:02,469 --> 02:54:01,279

to do whatever's programmed into them so

4220

02:54:04,830 --> 02:54:02,479

well they you know that's a good

4221

02:54:08,550 --> 02:54:04,840

question and does that mean that the

4222

02:54:10,950 --> 02:54:08,560

hydraulics stay stable and that the

4223

02:54:12,630 --> 02:54:10,960

the the gyroscopes and everything that

4224

02:54:15,269 --> 02:54:12,640

keep the level flight

4225

02:54:17,510 --> 02:54:15,279

i know that some of it is uh independent

4226
02:54:20,790 --> 02:54:17,520
and some of it is redundant but in the

4227
02:54:22,230 --> 02:54:20,800
case of a total catastrophic meltdown in

4228
02:54:25,349 --> 02:54:22,240
the cockpit

4229
02:54:27,670 --> 02:54:25,359
is the plane able to stay level

4230
02:54:29,190 --> 02:54:27,680
and fly straight

4231
02:54:30,550 --> 02:54:29,200
you know leveling straight well

4232
02:54:32,550 --> 02:54:30,560
especially with the weather you know

4233
02:54:35,830 --> 02:54:32,560
that's really going to have a really big

4234
02:54:36,630 --> 02:54:35,840
impact on on its you know flyability i

4235
02:54:39,269 --> 02:54:36,640
guess

4236
02:54:41,269 --> 02:54:39,279
so what do you um do you think uh it's

4237
02:54:43,190 --> 02:54:41,279
possible that the plane was you know

4238
02:54:45,349 --> 02:54:43,200

shot down

4239

02:54:47,429 --> 02:54:45,359

well i you know i had never really got

4240

02:54:49,830 --> 02:54:47,439

that feeling personally i kind of

4241

02:54:50,550 --> 02:54:49,840

thought that it was um

4242

02:54:52,550 --> 02:54:50,560

that

4243

02:54:54,710 --> 02:54:52,560

people on board might have actually

4244

02:54:56,469 --> 02:54:54,720

suffocated before the plane actually

4245

02:54:58,309 --> 02:54:56,479

touched down in the water and it may

4246

02:54:59,429 --> 02:54:58,319

have just been on autopilot the whole

4247

02:55:01,030 --> 02:54:59,439

way

4248

02:55:02,630 --> 02:55:01,040

uh that's that's kind of what i was

4249

02:55:04,550 --> 02:55:02,640

thinking and it might not have even

4250

02:55:07,110 --> 02:55:04,560

broken up because

4251
02:55:09,190 --> 02:55:07,120
you know it it's supposed to go down to

4252
02:55:10,870 --> 02:55:09,200
1500 feet or something like that

4253
02:55:13,110 --> 02:55:10,880
immediately when when there's a

4254
02:55:14,550 --> 02:55:13,120
decompression right and that's part of

4255
02:55:16,550 --> 02:55:14,560
the autopilot

4256
02:55:19,030 --> 02:55:16,560
you know system right so you can get

4257
02:55:21,429 --> 02:55:19,040
oxygen back into the airplane the oxygen

4258
02:55:23,429 --> 02:55:21,439
exactly the oxygen and

4259
02:55:24,469 --> 02:55:23,439
the other thing you do is you shut down

4260
02:55:26,309 --> 02:55:24,479
everything

4261
02:55:27,990 --> 02:55:26,319
that where the electricity is going to

4262
02:55:29,990 --> 02:55:28,000
go if you have an electrical fire you

4263
02:55:33,269 --> 02:55:30,000

shut down everything that's running on

4264

02:55:34,950 --> 02:55:33,279

electricity so that's well is the only

4265

02:55:37,910 --> 02:55:34,960

common the first thing that's kind of

4266

02:55:39,670 --> 02:55:37,920

like the very first aid you know so well

4267

02:55:42,389 --> 02:55:39,680

the way that i look at it is this the

4268

02:55:44,469 --> 02:55:42,399

lesson learned from 911

4269

02:55:47,110 --> 02:55:44,479

is if we've got a stray airplane up

4270

02:55:49,910 --> 02:55:47,120

there there's bad intentions going on

4271

02:55:53,030 --> 02:55:49,920

and if the pilots weren't answering back

4272

02:55:54,710 --> 02:55:53,040

and the plane is on its own course

4273

02:55:56,870 --> 02:55:54,720

we're going to go out and take it out i

4274

02:55:58,710 --> 02:55:56,880

mean that's just i'm just thinking

4275

02:56:00,630 --> 02:55:58,720

it seems like that i mean i i wouldn't

4276

02:56:02,630 --> 02:56:00,640

put it past this for a second and

4277

02:56:05,190 --> 02:56:02,640

knowing that that that military base is

4278

02:56:08,230 --> 02:56:05,200

down there you know that they have radar

4279

02:56:10,830 --> 02:56:08,240

they don't need a transponder no they

4280

02:56:13,190 --> 02:56:10,840

don't you just fine no they don't

4281

02:56:16,150 --> 02:56:13,200

exactly exactly

4282

02:56:17,110 --> 02:56:16,160

between us and and uh australia you know

4283

02:56:19,670 --> 02:56:17,120

we've got

4284

02:56:21,990 --> 02:56:19,680

the technology we've had it since

4285

02:56:23,269 --> 02:56:22,000

you know world war ii basically

4286

02:56:25,670 --> 02:56:23,279

so

4287

02:56:28,150 --> 02:56:25,680

no there's no doubt we have the means

4288

02:56:30,070 --> 02:56:28,160

and to think that anything else is

4289

02:56:32,150 --> 02:56:30,080

well you know what the good news is

4290

02:56:34,150 --> 02:56:32,160

johnny we're at the end of the show so

4291

02:56:36,150 --> 02:56:34,160

you get to

4292

02:56:37,910 --> 02:56:36,160

write out the music with us and i'll

4293

02:56:39,269 --> 02:56:37,920

read the credits and then at the end of

4294

02:56:41,590 --> 02:56:39,279

everything you can say good night to

4295

02:56:43,830 --> 02:56:41,600

everybody how's that awesome okay man

4296

02:56:46,630 --> 02:56:43,840

stay say stay on the air say i'm gonna

4297

02:56:49,269 --> 02:56:46,640

roll the music right now and uh and you

4298

02:56:51,510 --> 02:56:49,279

can say goodnight to everybody

4299

02:56:53,110 --> 02:56:51,520

all right friday night right here fade

4300

02:56:55,590 --> 02:56:53,120

to black on the dark matter radio

4301
02:56:57,910 --> 02:56:55,600
network i am your host jimmy church oh

4302
02:56:59,830 --> 02:56:57,920
you know what hey are you still with us

4303
02:57:05,750 --> 02:56:59,840
yep oh you know what i can't run the

4304
02:57:11,110 --> 02:57:08,070
all right hey johnny thank you very much

4305
02:57:12,950 --> 02:57:11,120
and uh thank you good night and have a

4306
02:57:17,910 --> 02:57:12,960
good everybody yeah good night and have

4307
02:57:21,349 --> 02:57:20,389
all right fade to black

4308
02:57:23,750 --> 02:57:21,359
now

4309
02:57:27,110 --> 02:57:23,760
i can run the music

4310
02:57:28,710 --> 02:57:27,120
all right fade to black

4311
02:57:31,030 --> 02:57:28,720
i'm your host jimmy church thank you

4312
02:57:32,870 --> 02:57:31,040
annie jacobson

4313
02:57:33,990 --> 02:57:32,880

it was a great time thanks to all the

4314

02:57:36,710 --> 02:57:34,000

callers

4315

02:57:38,389 --> 02:57:36,720

stay tuned coming up next is michio kaku

4316

02:57:40,550 --> 02:57:38,399

followed by after dark with your host

4317

02:57:42,389 --> 02:57:40,560

brian alvarez

4318

02:57:44,469 --> 02:57:42,399

after dark live special thanks to keith

4319

02:57:46,309 --> 02:57:44,479

rowland and art bell

4320

02:57:48,550 --> 02:57:46,319

beta black's executive producers rita

4321

02:57:51,190 --> 02:57:48,560

kamarian the show is produced by hill j

4322

02:57:53,590 --> 02:57:51,200

palm and mark d kovar

4323

02:57:55,349 --> 02:57:53,600

the announcers are steve harder and mark

4324

02:57:56,870 --> 02:57:55,359

d kovar

4325

02:57:58,950 --> 02:57:56,880

music is by doug aldrich you are

4326

02:58:01,830 --> 02:57:58,960

listening to him right now

4327

02:58:04,150 --> 02:58:01,840

fade to black it's produced by kj cr for

4328

02:58:05,510 --> 02:58:04,160

the dark matter radio network have a

4329

02:58:06,870 --> 02:58:05,520

great weekend everybody i'm your host

4330

02:58:08,230 --> 02:58:06,880

jimmy church

4331

02:58:22,550 --> 02:58:08,240

we'll see you

4332

02:58:22,560 --> 02:58:44,150

so